Collectarius

I

[illegible]

Sumunt boni sumunt mali sorte tam in equali sub vtraque specie

vngt b:

Collectaneus

Omnis doctor sive predicator auditoribus sapientibus
z insipientibus debitor est secundum apostolum. Ideo unicuique
debet predicare et congruam sibi tradere. Et tan
ta diligentia studere debet ut sciat omnes in
struere doctrinabiliter z ad monere efficaci
ter non solum in predicatione declamatoria sed in
collatione familiari z mutua privata. Habetur in
Actis xi. Cum venisset in religionem tota desper
tatione z cum in misso de iusticia z sic de aliis
que ibi erant z sic congregatione qui non solum
predicabat publice in civitatibus z synagogis
sed etiam in mensis parabolis z verbis inter
frequentes auditores ponebat. Luce vii.
Symon habeo aliquid tibi dicere z cetera. Ideo dicit
Paulus. Quia ait z sermo meus z predica
tio mea non in persuasibilibus humane sapientie verbis
predicatio sed publica z similiter contra nos (glossa)
Actis xx. ait idem docens vos per domos z publice
confirmans z contestificans vos. Efficacior
est enim collatio familiaris z mutua effi
catior est ad instruendum quam predicati
o publica vel lectio. Sicut ait Seneca sicut Tullius
libro i. de officiis. Collocutionis vox magis est ardu
a penetrat in anima plus quam sermones z quasi
quadam iocunditate ut congaudet
sic audientes compulit z ideo predicator apostolus
etiam in privata collatione illa ut ingi
ter componat pro loco z tempore cum in magna
ut alimenta corporis inspiritualibus sic
alimenta vite dispenset. Unde in c. z
Plus libris conferunt. Aut omnino sile in
mensa ut audias a loquente de deo aut si pati
aut alii aut pie ut sancti lectionem suc
currere sermones. Quidam vero z in te conve
nientes domini quia parabolas miscuit sicut
de imposicione lectionis de c. z sapiens de Gor
gone ait quod habitabant in portam ve
stibuli z hospitibus amicabiliter in mu
tuo collocutione viri z se in pavimento qui ambiguitates
aut notas vitia que moris sedabant
conditione magis divinus predicator debet

singulos admonere z instruere cum illis confert
ut quilibet corporalia colloquens amplius elucet
z meliorem. Unde ait Seneca epistola c
vii. Nam ad proximum venit cotidie id
sed tam boni facit aut saniorem domi redeat
aut sanabiliorem z ponit exemplum. Nam in solem
venit coloratur. Qui in taberna
unguentaria resederit odorem secum fe
rit. Sic qui ad proximum finit ut trahit
ad mores est. Predicator igitur sicut
plenus celestis nectar sapientie effundat
unde audientes illuminentur sicut apostoli
z doctores viri sancti appetentibus ut odore
et sanati reficiantur. Sic enim moraliter
habetur glossa super Ezechielem xi. Unde quilibet
lubricum videns admonendus est ut
congruo prudenter frenet iniquitatem
suam. Item cognatum vides admonendus
est ut se coerceat contra sibi ne post
ponat amorem dei. Item clericum vi
dens admonendus est quod se vivat ut
domini vite exemplaribus predicat. Item mo
nachum videns admonendus est ut re
verentiam habitus sui in actu in locu
tione magis tamen semper conspiciat
z ea que mundi sunt despiciat z quod
audit humanis oculis in se ostendat
in operibus prodat. Iste sanctus
e admonendus ut crescat. Iste iniquus
admonendus ut se corrigat quibus pro
ad sacerdotem procedat innocentes saluti
onis eius qui veritatem creditur. Ysaias
Omnis qui semper magis salve sit qui diutius
ut iustus sibi appareat nos vincimus
unde iste enim est fructus perfice ut
ut enim dicit in libro de de sancte Augustinus
videt quidam tyrannis interrogavit
quid ille philosophus studii tam impensum posui
sset ut cum omnibus de quod dicat scrutare
z interpretare fabulari et ne desit ne
philosophus fructus scire loqui condicionaliter
z decenter z velle cum omnibus hominibus
secundum dignitatem gradum quantitatem
etatum qualitatem statuum conditiones
ministeriorum z officiorum. Sic enim loqui tamen

regibus competit de [illegible] alloqui eos cum convenit competit debet alloqui eos. Et sic de aliis. Est faciendum quod hos modos apostoli docuerunt [illegible] sunt duos aut servos aut principes ut filios aut sponsos aut sponsas aut senes aut iuvenes. Aut divites aut pauperes. Ephe. v. viri diligite uxores vestras. Et c. vi. filii obedite parentibus et sequitur obedite servi dominis. Et sic de aliis. Petri i. omnes subditi estote in omni timore dominis. Et sequitur idem iii° ca° mulieres subdite sint viris suis. Cor. iii. fratres ego non potui loqui vobis tamquam infantes etc. Et non solum apostoli et sancti doctores sed distinctis modis docuerunt homines sed etiam philosophi gentiles competit narrat Valerius [illegible] de pictagora li. [illegible] positus idem li. i° ca. v. Cum enim audisset crotoniorum urbem omnium repletam et virtutis opera indigentem illuc venit et matronarum separatam a viris doctrinam et puerorum a parentibus frequenter [illegible] dicebat aut [illegible] pudicitiam et obsequia in viros aut [illegible] modestiam [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] frugalitatem [illegible] ingerebat assiduitate disputationis et [illegible] nec [illegible] [illegible] renovavit. Unde illud [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qualiter sunt decipiunt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quid [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] apostolorum [illegible] et priorum doctorum et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] admonebit tamen [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qua [illegible] collatione et [illegible] [illegible] debet [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et mores et consuetudines eorum quibus [illegible] competit viderit expedire saluti eorum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et eos [illegible] [illegible]. Omnia [illegible] sit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

non minus tacendo per tempus quam loquendo pro tempore philosophia. Est enim tempus tacendi et tempus loquendi. Eccl. iii. [illegible] ait [illegible] tacendi et [illegible] loquendi eo quod ille [illegible] loqui [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et quandam [illegible] ubi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] non est enim auditus non effundas sermonem. Et Eccl. et nolite [illegible] dare canibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in quinio [illegible] orare [illegible] [illegible] in medio ponere [illegible] in medium [illegible] et alios [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] modeste et qui aliter agebant [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad eruditionem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] moderate [illegible] viderit expedire pro loco et tempore [illegible] [illegible] predicator [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ponderabunt ut enim ait apostolus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] predicator sive doctor [illegible] debet predicator [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] debet predicator sive doctor [illegible] materiam [illegible] materia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] materia quam [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] materiam [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

in vehendo gloria illa prout narrat Vale-
rius li° 6 c° vltimo. Polemo autem atheniensis
adolescens polemonque nequicia illecebris
tam non solum etiam ipsa infamia gaudens
cum e conuiuio non post occasum solis sed
post ortum surrexisset domumque rediens
xenocratis philosophi patentem ianuam vidisset
vino grauis unguentis delibutus sertis capi-
te redimito perlucida veste amictus
refertam turbam doctorum hominum scolam eius
intrauit. Nec contentus tam deformi in-
troitu consedit etiam ut clarissimum eloquium
et prudentissima precepta temulentie la-
sciuiis eluderet. Orta deinde ut par erat
omnium indignatione xenocrates vultum in
eodem statu continuit omissaque re quam
disserebat de modestia ac temperantia
loqui cepit. Cuius grauitate sermonis
coactus resipiscere polemo primum coro-
nam detractam capite proiecit paulo
post brachium intra pallium reduxit
procedente tempore oris conuiualis hilari-
tatem deposuit ad ultimum totam luxu-
riam exuit. Unius orationis
saluberrima medicina sanatus ex infa-
mi ganeone maximus philosophus eua-
sit [illegible] est lex dei [illegible]
dicit hoc ille et de li° aug° [illegible]
¶ Confitendum est predicatoribus [illegible]
nichilominus et vtiliorem auctoritatibus
dicit ad aliam [illegible] videlicet eri-
git et que non solum predicatoribus
valent imperitis et [illegible] multa volu-
mina predictorum doctorum colliguntur in hoc
tantum pue collectione que fit de summa
collectionum siue glosarum [illegible] generalia
ad instructionem [illegible]
[illegible] et sic non solum de libris
diuinorum doctorum sed [illegible]
philosophorum [illegible] mandiuit dei
[illegible] corrumpunt bonos mores
[illegible] vel quid sunt dau-
idicis. Et ad titum i° cretenses semper men-
tes male bestie ventres pigri quod est
dictum epimenidis poete. Et idem ait

in gremio dei suum quod est [illegible]
[illegible] ut ait ieronimus [illegible] 6° et 90° [illegible]
mandiuit in mensa dei [illegible]
[illegible] et in capitulis [illegible]
[illegible] multa [illegible] in libris
suis de ci. dei et in libris aliis et epistolis
Et enim ait idem [illegible] de doctrina christiana
sicut [illegible] vasa atque orna-
menta de auro et argento et vestes ab-
stulit de egypto que vendicauit ad
meliorem vsum [illegible] liberales disciplinas
[illegible] mores precepta
quedam [illegible] fideles ad vtilita-
tem [illegible] debent conuertere [illegible] de doc-
toribus [illegible] qui fuerunt eruditi in sapientia
seculari [illegible] et posuerunt [illegible] doctis
multa verba [illegible] deuitauerunt [illegible]
[illegible] figuratum. Ita ergo si [illegible]
cum fuerit scriptura [illegible]
[illegible] dicerent si nos [illegible] dampnaretur
[illegible] in venit ut ait idem [illegible]
in genere [illegible] et efficacior atte-
[illegible] ipsis auditoribus [illegible]
[illegible] que eis [illegible] reue-
lauit [illegible] deus eis reuelauit
[illegible] poterit collationes [illegible]
[illegible] ait Cassiodorus li°
de institutione diuinarum [illegible] loquens de
libris Origenis quod [illegible]
[illegible] debemus
[illegible]
[illegible] omni [illegible]
[illegible] quod
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] Omissis ergo pre-
sentibus predictorum que sunt [illegible]
[illegible] auctoritatibus [illegible] ad
[illegible] sunt magis [illegible]
[illegible] dubia intelligentur
ut [illegible] sunt [illegible] et [illegible]
affirmata [illegible] auctoritates que
[illegible] sunt magis [illegible] et libri et capitu-
la distinctionis [illegible] et ut si qui dignetur
[illegible] inspici in venit

possit plura de materia de quibus hic fit
auctoritates in libris prouocatis et a libris
qui non possidentur auctoritatibus et titulo librorum
rasuri et eorum partes auctoritates minus
plane inveniuntur et minus efficaces quam vole-
bas respicere vel condiscere quia alii sunt
admonendi viri litterati alii illitterati
alii seculares alii religiosi sicut fuerunt
sub pastore per Christo ut ibi ex facie domini
20 moysen sunt et Rob. xx. eius dicit grego-
rius intelligentia et ibi fiunt distinctiones
statuum graduum et officiorum distinguere per
collecta siue statutis sicut cum seculares siue
laici et siue litterati siue doctrina et quia hec
sit sepius res publica ciuitas que est
quasi corpus compaginatum ex diuersis
quorum membrorum quorum admonere ulla
modo ibi hic collecta in septem capitulis
distinguitur.

Prima pars est de constitutione rei publice
in membris suis et de instructione
vel informatione eius que sit instruc-
tionis specialis et absolute ponit principalis
qui est admodum capitis et de aliis.
Secunda pars est de unione quorum
membrorum scilicet principis et subditorum
et capitis et de aliis et de eorum informatione
cognitis quibus libet.
Tertia pars est de admonitione com-
petentia que sunt quia aliqua
qualia sunt de [illegible] ut aliqua [illegible]
[illegible] ponens et repellenda et de
aliis et aliis res partes sunt specialis de ad-
monitione doctorum.
Quarta pars est de admonitione pro
[illegible] vnorum communiter singulas
statum eorum et gradum.
Quinta pars est de admonitione religio-
sorum scolasticorum siue philo-
sophiam.
Sexta pars est de admonitione
religiosorum siue monasticorum.
Septima pars est de morte et
de admonitione eorum ut sunt

pati circa mortem et de pertinentibus
siue spectantibus ad illam.

Sed quia res publica ut dictum est velud
corpus quoddam compaginatum coniunctum
principes quo ut dicitur optinet locum capitis
composita medicus ad modum animi et aliorum
membrorum siue corpus rem publicam apellatorum
ad modum cordis consiliarii prouinciales ad
modum manum bellatores siue agricole
pedibus in hominibus ad modum pedum continue
ut plures in libro qui intitulatur
instructio principum. Primo igitur de re publica
vnde circa quam primo describitur ex quibus
constituitur singularia et de admonitionibus
eorundem. Secundo de re publica quomodo
informatur et sit quale constituitur
ex his quibus innititur et dicitur regatur
et construatur. Tertio per primum qualiter de-
bet esse et disponitur et quomodo destructur (?) hoc
de politia licet antiquorum laborat pro co-
natione rei publice et de magnitudine
perfectione per ista doctores qualiter non
sunt doctrina ecclesiastica rei publice dicebant
antiquitus possessiones et doctrina evangelica.
Quid res sit publica

Primo sciendum quod res publica est
res populi aut ut dicit quis populus
congregationes virorum (?) de populo et ut Tullius
dicit. Vel secundum xix. de ciuitate dei [illegible]
diffinitionem publicum data consensione et
vtilitate [illegible] ut idem dicit eodem
Augustinus de ciuitate dei libro xix. capitulo xix. res publica
res populi quid res ciuitatis Augustinus
principalis pro regimine salua iustitia intendit
[illegible] publicam [illegible] consulit ad quam
[illegible] rem publicam secundum antiqui magistri
[illegible] ut patebit [illegible] que dicit
[illegible] qui intendit bonum que ciuili-
tatem ipsi ut per ciuitatis Augustinus
[illegible] salua iustitia intendit
[illegible] publicam [illegible] ad quam re-
[illegible] publicam secundum antiqui magistri [illegible]
ut patebit infra et patet primum
capitulum. Ex quibus constituitur res publica

Quid res sit publica

De quibus et qualibus constat res publica declarat Augustinus libro 2° de civitate dei ubi sic dicens: Cum ad res publica id est res populi in qua et ubi regitur sive ab uno rege sive a paucis optimatibus sive ab universo populo [illegible] populus iuris consensu et utilitatis communione sociatus, cum publica et res publica [illegible] concentu constat et unitate [illegible]. Constat civitas ex summis superioribus mediis et inferioribus. Unde videtur Augustinus recitans libro Scipionis quod sicut in psalterio fidibus ac tibiis atque ipso cantu ac vocibus concentus quidam tenendus est ex distinctis sonis quem immutatum aut discrepantem aures eruditae ferre non possunt, sic [illegible] ex summis et infimis mediis interiectis ordinibus ut sonis moderata ratione civitatem consensu dissimillimorum concinere, et que armonia a musicis dicitur in cantu eam esse in civitate concordiam [illegible] cum iusticia, ut ait Augustinus libro 2° de civitate dei capitulo 21. Et quamvis res publica constat ex pluribus personis sicut unum corpus ex diversis membris [illegible]. Et sicut ait apostolus: sicut in uno corpore multa membra habemus, omnia autem membra non eundem actum habent, ita multi unum corpus sumus in Christo, ad Romanos 12. Ita [illegible] omnes in uno corpore [illegible] sunt membra rei publice membra et concordia. Ait Tullius libro 1° de officiis dicens: Est in re publica magistratuum personas privatorum et peregrinorum [illegible] assignat eorum officia dicens quod proprium munus magistratus est intelligere se gerere personam civitatis debereque eius dignitatem et decus sustinere, servare leges, iura describere et fidei sue commissa meminisse. Privatum autem ergo inquit Tullius oportet equo et pari cum civibus iure vivere neque submissum neque abiectum neque se efferentem, tum

velle in re publica que tranquilla et honesta sint; talemque enim sentire solemus bonum civem et dicere. Peregrini autem atque incole officium est nihil preter suum negotium agere, nihil de alio inquirere minimeque esse in aliena re publica curiosum. Et sic fere officia reperientur cum queretur quid deceat et quid aptum sit personis temporibus etatibus, sicut ait Tullius ibidem. Et dicitur quod sicut in corpore naturali membra sunt diversa [illegible] et diversimode [illegible] et tamen [illegible] differentia [illegible] concordia ac [illegible] operatione. Sic debet esse in membris rei publice, que quasi quoddam corpus est. Unde [illegible] in re publica [illegible] adaptetur [illegible] [illegible] quod unum membrum de [illegible] ad se [illegible] in corpore [illegible] est quod unum membrum rei publice [illegible] et [illegible] membrum [illegible] a publico membro vel [illegible] debet [illegible] amputari, sicut ait Tullius libro 3° de officiis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut membra corporis amputantur si spiritu carere ceperint et nocent ceteris membris corporis, sic feritas et immanitas belue a communi tamquam humanitate corporis segreganda est. [illegible] [illegible] ut fiat [illegible] concordia [illegible] et ut fiat [illegible] concordia multo magis [illegible] rei publice [illegible] debent [illegible] quod corpus rei publice [illegible] armonia [illegible] [illegible] libro [illegible] [illegible]

Aliquis sidereus nulla diligencia parat-
sius consentientis corde compescat nimium
et animi immanitate reddat faciat dul-
cissima dispendium conductum cordis
ne impar sed tempus proporcionali et
remissis quadam sollicitudine oportet
principes moderari ne rigore iusticie
ne remissione clemencie ut subditis
fiat contumaciores. Et Tullius. Et quod
concordiam in musicis partis et cantus
opibus unam faciat consonam et maxime
armonia fiet autem cum ea quo tractat
cordia remitti [illegible] tendi [illegible]
nam iniurias [illegible] prima quidem
fiat [illegible] reddit [illegible]
que semel [illegible] est [illegible]
patiens [illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] tendunt et [illegible]
nunc [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] armonia [illegible]
erit in re publica qui [illegible]
ipsi [illegible] possidet
te [illegible] ordinata legibus [illegible]
rificatur. [illegible] Ut [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] re publica [illegible]
na [illegible] re publica [illegible]
nostras [illegible] legis [illegible]
[illegible] re publica [illegible]
[illegible] de civitate dei [illegible]
patet [illegible]. Capitulum [illegible] de legibus [illegible]

Tercio videndum quibus [illegible]
[illegible] res publica [illegible] legum
et [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] equitatis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] salubri [illegible]
[illegible] decorata
ordinata [illegible]
te [illegible] Tullium [illegible]
[illegible] omnes leges ad [illegible] rei publice
[illegible] referre [illegible] leges
legum tamen [illegible] rei publice

[illegible] ut [illegible] rei publice
[illegible] nisi [illegible] utilitatem
[illegible] institutam est [illegible] a legibus
nichil [illegible] nisi quod
rei publice [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] Et Augustinus [illegible]
[illegible] rei publice [illegible] leges [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] intelligat [illegible]
sed quod [illegible] omnibus [illegible]
reverencia [illegible] rei publice [illegible]
[illegible] dominatum
[illegible] omnibus [illegible]
[illegible]
nisi [illegible] legibus [illegible] rei publice [illegible]
[illegible]
Papinianum et Demosthenem [illegible]
[illegible] dogma [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
Tullius de legibus [illegible] lex [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] lex [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] lex [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] lex [illegible] equitatis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] leges [illegible]
[illegible] rei publice [illegible]
[illegible] regna [illegible]
[illegible] legibus quas [illegible]
[illegible] Et [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] qui leges instituit
[illegible] lex [illegible] Augustinus [illegible] legibus
[illegible] de civitate dei [illegible] de legibus

salomis dicit [illegible] q(uo)d [illegible]
[illegible] in avibus liquoris z sempiterne
manent z i libellis [illegible] z legi-
bus eius [illegible] [illegible] ut dicit est i
breuiloquio de virtutibus [illegible] le-
gis [illegible] capitulo z capitulo [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut etiam dicit de
tractatu de xij abusionibus xij abu-
sionis gradus [illegible] sine lege
[illegible] [illegible] z legis [illegible]
nit p(ro)digus [illegible] in lege
p(er)dicionis moritur z [illegible] vna [illegible]
vna lege dei que [illegible] ad
suspicionem [illegible] de [illegible]
omni legum [illegible] [illegible] sine
legibus [illegible] ut dicit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] leges
debent emanare a lege diuina quia
[illegible] diuina reges [illegible]
legum [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] plus
ad [illegible] que legibus regularis
lege diuina gubernat quia [illegible] est
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] dicit aug(ustinus) [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] legis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] causa [illegible]
sed [illegible] ingenia [illegible]
[illegible] qui legibus [illegible]
[illegible] z debet [illegible]
[illegible] ne sit [illegible]
[illegible] quo i [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] veritat [illegible]
[illegible] leges [illegible] talibus ut dicit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] paruos z [illegible]
[illegible] diuites z potentes [illegible]

aliquod [illegible] [illegible] de illo q(ui)
[illegible] sibi [illegible] z filio [illegible] qua
filius [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut dicit [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] breuiloquio de virtu-
tibus z [illegible] qui filio qui
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] leges [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] leges
[illegible] debent [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] enim
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] leges [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] aliqui [illegible]
[illegible] Qualit(er) [illegible] fundari 4

[illegible] qua leges [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] Quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui vendunt

z omne [illegible] loquitur [illegible]
negocijs [illegible] iusticia [illegible]
[illegible] ille qui malefactis [illegible]
[illegible] puc nulla [illegible]
z ponit [illegible] de [illegible] legib(us)
[illegible]

[illegible]

venerencia concordia [illegible] affectu [illegible]
[illegible] qualis debet esse inter [illegible]
[illegible] erga inferiores [illegible]
[illegible] patebit [illegible]
[illegible]

De magnanimitate concordia [illegible]

[illegible]

tribulis inquid ut castrorum acies
ordinata cum eo sup qd sup Ec
li° 6° castrorum acies ut tribulis
ondit qm ita composita congregata fuit
ut nullo loco inrupta videatur immo
inquid agmine perquentibus filii
ysrael debilitabant omnes Judith
xv ut concordat seneca ii° de beneficiis
ca viiii homines dixi quia ut quibus
libet fiat ex tribulibus et vilibus
et tibiis et [illegible] fortitudine
cum dum sunt sociati dederit et impugnan
tibus contrarium et etiam quanto in mal
cepit et ideo magis ut puniri debet
unq principium ne fiat dicit f. ut ait
c° ii° x° cap° qm quod Actoris ne pub
antiquitus [illegible] sunt dispartes
[illegible] ad regnum
vel plus [illegible]
[illegible] valerius li° ii° ca° x° [illegible]
[illegible] lepidus et filius [illegible]
quia ut tempore credi [illegible] qui
[illegible] dissidebant [illegible]
[illegible] concordiam [illegible]
[illegible] de eo qui plange
bat [illegible] quia ut puniri
[illegible] quia [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] regni civitatis que facit com
muni et etiam [illegible]
[illegible] si ita [illegible]
[illegible] civitas ut [illegible] est [illegible]

6 **A**mplius [illegible] *Capitulum de fidelitate a[d]ministrantium*
[illegible] debet esse [illegible]
fidelitas qua [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] fidelitas
[illegible] cordis [illegible]
[illegible] fallaci [illegible]
[illegible] dolosa [illegible]
[illegible] defraudatione non po
test regi [illegible] Quam
[illegible] tullius i° de officiis ca° vii° fundamentum
[illegible] fides [illegible]
[illegible] et ut [illegible]

ca° vii° Cum duobus modis fiat i
niuria aut vi aut fraude [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] in iustitie
nulla est capitalior quam eorum qui cum
maxime fallunt id agunt ut boni videantur
[illegible] fidelitas [illegible]
ut [illegible] per [illegible]
[illegible] ii de officiis Quis fidelis pu
tat quos [illegible] ut adulac
[illegible] Quis
[illegible] plura
[illegible] fides [illegible]
[illegible] nostri
[illegible]
[illegible] fides et [illegible] iustitia
[illegible] ut ait [illegible] ca° vii
[illegible] aliquibus [illegible]
vel [illegible] Cum
[illegible] tullius [illegible]
[illegible] fides [illegible] immo
[illegible] fides [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
qui [illegible] fidem [illegible]
[illegible] ut
tullius de amicitia ca° x° [illegible]
fidei [illegible] fidelitas [illegible]
stabilitas [illegible] est in amicitia ut
ait [illegible] fides [illegible]
[illegible] apud antiquos [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] tullius [illegible]
[illegible] fides [illegible]
[illegible] fidelis
qui est infidelis [illegible] ut ait [illegible]
ut [illegible] quia [illegible] est [illegible] amicitia
[illegible] caritas
[illegible] fidelitas [illegible]
[illegible] caritas fidelis [illegible]
[illegible] amicus aut fidelis [illegible]
[illegible] fidelis est [illegible]
[illegible] tribulationibus permanet.

ibi ponebat quare valet debet sollicitus esse

Consequenter sciendum quod civilis dignitas [illegible]
cives politici debet esse sollicitus
quilibet circa ea que possunt ad utilitatem
patrie pertinere unde et Valerius
in [illegible] antiquitatis [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] Valerius de [illegible]
[illegible] pariter [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] ibi recitat Augustinus [illegible]
[illegible] plus [illegible]
quia [illegible]
qui [illegible] memoria [illegible]
[illegible] fuit [illegible]
[illegible] apolonie [illegible] et [illegible]
de [illegible]
vir [illegible] qui [illegible]
de bello [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] qui ad
[illegible]
[illegible] publica
Et si [illegible]
[illegible] negotia [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
publica plus [illegible]
fuit [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
fuit [illegible]
[illegible] magne [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
ubi [illegible] talibus [illegible]
[illegible] qualiter
quod [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] valet [illegible]
[illegible] Et [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] multos [illegible]
[illegible] sapientum [illegible]

publica [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] de
[illegible] qui [illegible] quod
[illegible] carne [illegible]
[illegible] aut [illegible]
illa [illegible] quod
nostri [illegible] publica [illegible] magna
[illegible] ipsius [illegible] publica
[illegible] quales [illegible]
[illegible] publica [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] decorum

Et [illegible] publica debet
[illegible] debet esse
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] de civitate dei [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] cuius [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] rem publica [illegible]
de [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
ubi recitat Augustinus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] de civitate dei
[illegible] maiores
[illegible] rem publicam [illegible]
magna [illegible] publice
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] alia [illegible]
que illos magnos [illegible]
[illegible] industria [illegible]
[illegible]
neque [illegible] neque libidini [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] publice [illegible]

laudamus diuicias propter se et earum [illegible]
bonos et malos dicimus multi enim
[illegible] quoniam auaricia possidet nostram
mentem vel nos separat quibusdam opibus et
prius vel dominium voluptatibus [illegible]
tunc augere studentes sit ut inpetratus
fiat in nacione rerum publicarum. hec
ergo preter boni mores et inimici rei
publice ordinant et libertatem destruunt
ut augustinus de ciuitate dei li. 2. c. 20. loquens
de scipione ait quod non estimat [illegible]
felicem esse rem publicam stantibus
menibus et ruentibus moribus. Et
idem li. 1. c. 30. Roma quippe [illegible]
necdum [illegible] laboribus [illegible]
stantes [illegible] quod [illegible]
in ruina cum lapides et ligna [illegible]
[illegible] non murorum sed morum
munimenta atque ornamenta cecidit
cum [illegible] cupiditatibus [illegible]
[illegible] quam ignibus tecta [illegible]
[illegible] Et idem ut au-
[illegible] candida mor-
talium felicitas [illegible]
[illegible] splendorem [illegible]
non attendunt [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in re
publica [illegible] mores [illegible]
[illegible] augustinus
[illegible]
[illegible] reges non [illegible] bonus
[illegible] regnet [illegible]
non [illegible] moribus [illegible]
[illegible] rectoribus [illegible]
[illegible] et ipsos bonos mo-
res corrumpit [illegible] ad
Cor. 15. Et quia bonos mores
et malos non faciunt nisi boni vel
praui amores ut ait augustinus [illegible]

non sunt boni mores in re publica
ubi ornati amores qui politici sunt
in re publica [illegible] sua iudicii [illegible]
quia facit amor [illegible]
[illegible] ut augustinus de ciuitate dei
[illegible] ubi
[illegible] mores
sunt [illegible]
[illegible] omnium
[illegible] et
[illegible] mores ut ait
[illegible] ii
[illegible] re publica [illegible]
[illegible] mores [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] re publica
[illegible] nos [illegible]
[illegible] malis [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] que
[illegible] recepta sunt non
[illegible] multitudinem [illegible]
[illegible] mor-
[illegible]
[illegible]
ambulat [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in
[illegible] ipsius
moribus [illegible] alios et [illegible]
[illegible] mores [illegible]
debent laborare rectores rei pub-
lice. Qualiter rex internos debet

Et non solum [illegible] sufficiant ordinari
[illegible] sit [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] rei publice [illegible] ut ipsa
salutis [illegible] ut tullius 2o de officiis li.
1. dicens [illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] ut eadem sit utilitas

urgentius et universaliter quam si ad se
publica respiciat dissolvitur. Omnis enim [illegible]
na [illegible] quando ergo
omnes intendunt [illegible] habitatorum
rei publice et aliquis nulli nocet alii
propter commodum stabilis erit res publica.
Tullius autem idem. Quod non solum [illegible]
nomina [illegible] pro communi [illegible]
[illegible] quibus inspiciunt civitatibus
res publica continetur ex quo non consistit
est ut non liceat pro commodo suo
nocere alii hic enim [illegible] lege hec
[illegible] et civium quando
[illegible] qui [illegible] eos morte [illegible]
vinculis dampnis coherceat propter leges
Tullius autem idem. Quod detrahere aliquid
alteri et hominem hominis incommodo
suum commodum augere magis est
contra naturam quam mors, quam dolor
et que possunt cetera accidere [illegible]
quia tollit [illegible] humanam societa-
tem que [illegible] nature est [illegible]
et de hac intentione fuit antiqui
nobiles amatores rei publice qui
intendebant commodum alterius pro-
prium. Sicut refert Valerius [illegible]
Quod ille [illegible] qui
[illegible] patriam preferebat et idem
dicit [illegible]
[illegible] Quod et recitat
Augustinus 5 de civitate capitulo [illegible] dicit
[illegible] indicat [illegible] magis qua
[illegible] ille [illegible] gloria [illegible]
res publica avaritia moralium pass-
ibus [illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] publica [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] de re publica post mortem [illegible]
[illegible] ut dicit Tullius de senectute libro
[illegible] minores [illegible]
in qualis post mortem [illegible] res
publica fuit [illegible]

[illegible] est qui [illegible] civitas [illegible]
[illegible] et civitatis
[illegible]
ut [illegible] ad [illegible]
pro re publica. Dicit Tullius libro de [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] civitatibus
[illegible] quelibet
rei publice [illegible]
quibus [illegible] momenta [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] voluntate et
[illegible] et re publica
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] immobile [illegible]
[illegible] quelibet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quia non est [illegible]
[illegible] aliqua [illegible]
[illegible]
quod est [illegible] una
[illegible]
[illegible] res publica [illegible]
non debet [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] Quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] modis res publica
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] destru[illegible]

E[illegible] [illegible] destruitur
[illegible] res publica dissipatur et dissol-
vitur [illegible]
[illegible]
res publica [illegible]
[illegible] ergo patet [illegible]
publica [illegible] et
[illegible] et dissol-
vitur [illegible] operibus [illegible]
[illegible] ut non maneat

color vel pictura et in re publica. Sicut
dicit Aug. li. 2o de civit. dei ca. 19 [illegible]
citans libro Salustii 1o de re publica
[illegible] eius qui re publica sicut picturam
accepimus egregiam sed evanescentem
vetustate [illegible] eam coloribus [illegible]
quibus fuerat non [illegible] neglexit
sed nec id quidem curavit ut formam
[illegible] et [illegible] lineamenta
servaret. Quid enim manet ex antiquis
moribus quibus ille dixit rem publicam
[illegible] quos ita oblivione obsoletos
videmus ut non modo non colantur sed
ignorentur. Et si ita fuit de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] vel co-
lor [illegible] [illegible] que pro [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] de destructione rei
publice loquitur Aug. ibidem ca. 18 [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] communiter flagitia
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que fecit
in re publica [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ita fuit [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] mala
in re publica [illegible] fuit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et mala [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] dicit Aug. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] 1o de civit. dei ca. 30 [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et magnus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] rei publice [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de rebus [illegible] [illegible] mala
[illegible] [illegible] fuit ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] rei publica [illegible]
[illegible] que mala [illegible] ca. 21 [illegible]
qualia fuit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] avaricie et [illegible] et de aliis
[illegible] loquitur ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] libro [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] quos deos putabant [illegible]
corruptorum [illegible] avaricia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] rei publice
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] mala [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in urbe
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] rei publice [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] est
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 11
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] rei publice

Q[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] antiquorum
[illegible] rei publice [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] rei publice [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] li. 6 ca. 6 [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] antiquorum
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]

posuerunt mortem pre paupertate. Qui nar-
rat de quodam iuvene capite cum pedis
pedisse et affligeret aut ... bo-
barios foro [illegible] pelle et [illegible] scilicet [illegible]
pre domus infirmum [illegible]. [illegible]
pro [illegible] [illegible] tempus at ille pro
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] pro [illegible]
Et idem narrat [illegible] libro 1 ca. 4
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] narrat libro 2 [illegible]
[illegible] animi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
reliquias [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quibus [illegible] [illegible]
Et idem narrat de illis qui
[illegible] fecerunt pro paupertate [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] et de aliis [illegible] narrat [illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quo pro [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de illo qui
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
optinuit illic [illegible] et de illo qui
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] una [illegible]
de quo [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] narrat Et de alio [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] pugnasset [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] narrat
[illegible] de alio qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quale ille [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] fortitudinem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Et idem narrat [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] narrat [illegible] quod
[illegible] pauper erat quam divitiis
[illegible] plenus erat et cum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] pro [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] domibus
pauper erat et ibi [illegible] Nar-
rat tullius [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] magna [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in domum
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] magis quam domini
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nec [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] divites [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] divitiis [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] aliquis [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tullius [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] familiares [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] una [illegible]
est quia quis bonus dubitat mortem

appetē si ei sit possibile vn̄ ꝛ i concludit
q̄ detestamur corporis humanitatem q̄
laudare scilꝫ patienciam ꝛ [illegible] detestanda
similiterque corrupti sunt ꝛ sunt. Et idem
Petrus in libro 1 de [illegible] multi predicant
[illegible] ē [illegible] genibus [illegible]
[illegible] valet [illegible] et [illegible] dicit ꝛ [illegible]
[illegible] plus circa plantis [illegible]
tare [illegible] et nulla [illegible]
[illegible] mulieres [illegible] circa [illegible]
[illegible] inducitur. Et [illegible] pre [illegible]
circa [illegible] [illegible] q̄ [illegible]
planxerunt filios suos qui mole[illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible] pu-
[illegible] Ap[ostolus] [illegible]
[illegible] fideles qui planxerunt
mortuos suos quia ē [illegible]
[illegible] possunt [illegible]
[illegible] ita [illegible] quedam gentiles
[illegible] audiens de filio [illegible]
[illegible] quasi [illegible] civitatis
[illegible] civitatis
[illegible] plangere [illegible] vero
[illegible] de alio [illegible] coronatus
[illegible] corona [illegible] audivit
[illegible] filius [illegible]
corona [illegible]
[illegible] corona [illegible] deposuit
Et [illegible] plangi
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] cecidisse
[illegible]
[illegible]
corona deponere [illegible] sunt pauca-
bus [illegible] audivit for-
tissime pugnare [illegible] capiti [illegible]
sunt corona [illegible] predica-
bat ad se [illegible] Et cognosce-
tans [illegible]
[illegible]
lia ferunt [illegible] et omnia

[illegible] et [illegible] aggressi et
[illegible] magis [illegible] sunt
magnum ē [illegible] ecclesia
[illegible] quamlibet [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que voluntas [illegible]
[illegible] vel [illegible] morte timens [illegible]
[illegible] dicite nolite timere eos q̄
[illegible] corpus [illegible] ꝛ [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] genus
[illegible] ꝛ [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quiescendi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] magnum [illegible] libertate
[illegible] a demonibus
[illegible] ꝛ [illegible] aliis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] pre [illegible]
[illegible] magno [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
nec [illegible] ꝛ [illegible]
ac [illegible] ꝛ [illegible]
[illegible] ꝛ de amore carnali
[illegible] ꝛ [illegible] admitti
[illegible] [illegible] non ad
[illegible] vel [illegible] ꝛ
talia facere [illegible] debent facere
[illegible] pre [illegible] pro [illegible] redemp-
ti [illegible] salvator. Et [illegible]
[illegible] de aliis [illegible] vos genus
[illegible] ꝛ [illegible]
monere [illegible] facientem
ꝛ ad [illegible] ꝛ ad [illegible] ꝛ
de [illegible] salvatoris [illegible]
[illegible] posuit pro [illegible]
[illegible] sic [illegible] Cristus passus
ē pro nobis [illegible] exemplum. Et
[illegible] posuit [illegible]
pro nobis [illegible] debemus animam ponere [illegible]
Et si [illegible] antiqui [illegible]
[illegible] quos [illegible] debet [illegible] ꝛ
nichil [illegible] opere [illegible]
tamen [illegible] ꝛ [illegible]

insticie manet ut dicit tullius li°
ar° 1° de offi. quilibet magis qui defensi-
vam rei publice diuina ampliis possidet uerum
admirat fama ut dicit idem ar° 1°
clare scripsit et aptissime non solum nobis
nati sumus ortus nostri patria uendicat
partem amici atque ut placet stoyce
qui natura gignitur ad usus hominum
creari homines nostri hominum causa esse gene-
ratos ut ipsi inter se aliis alii prodesse possent
quibus comunitatem duce hominis sequi debemus
utilitates in medium afferre mutatione
officiorum dando et accipi-
endo tum artibus tum opera tum facultati-
bus devincire hominum inter homines soci-
etatem. Sed ille Cicero philosophus indicabat
quod et faciendum siue dicendum maxime
debent fideles sunt impremonite Dicit
ut nunc ad aliorum utilitatem nec non
sibi uiuat et donorum omnium Onnes
rei publice debent disponi et
singulis personis et officiis. Ex quibus erit
ho potentie pro eis tunc ubi agere oportet
ut instituendo legem sed per tamen
q̄ s. ordinationem timorem uiuere
supportores per sensus et tempus
ut in uno secundum libertatem ordinem aliquis
phileubus per hos leandum et naturalis
peritus sit maniutatem inter uiuos qui
non habeat aliquem statum laudabilem in
ab uno quod puniat uelhens ciuitati
et in possibili legis latorem seruare
inter habitationem in aliquibus sit qui non
obediat alteri sed cum homines co-
respondi et qui non possunt re- compo-
nendi sunt auctoritate et sic debet
... ...
... utilitas per ...
... in facultate alia ...
... ...
... quod ... affert fructum aliis sit
quod ... et ... studia hominum que sunt
circa ... sunt doctrina

[*Right column*]
fraudi rapiendi et decipiendi prohibe-
at et actiones que si negligerentur induceret
... ... ciuitatis sicut est
fornicatio et rapina quemadmodum homines
... qui est malus in ciuitate et
qui debet ... ...
quibus degentur ... ...
... ...
... ut ... que est
... ...
... ciuitatis potius quam ...
... ... quo
ad alios ... ...
... ... ut ...
homines rei publice ciuitates ...
... ut dicit tullius li° de offi° ...
ar° ... ...
homines ... custodie rei sue ...
... ... quemadmodum ut ...

Ca. doctrina ciuium ... ne repugnet rei publice

Et quia aliqui ... arbitrantur ...
tis doctrina ciuium ... rei publi-
... ... machabeorum ad ...
... apponendo quod ...
doctrina ... rei publice ...
nulla ... quemadmodum ...
... ... ut multa malu-
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ... quis ... quod ad
... ... ut ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ... doctrina ...
... ... rei publice ... tales
... tales ... tales ...
... tales ... tales ...
tales ... tales ... et ...
tales ... et reges tales ...
... ... et ...
... ... doctrina ...
... ... rei
publice ... non dubitent

12

ꝯstat magna si ei prosperet salutem
et rei publice q̄ go dicitur si sit et
tales in re publica doctrina evangelica
reciperet ei conveniret ut mira talem
publicam ipsa instituat de qua subdit post
Aug. q̄ppe ipsa consimone gloriosorum poeta-
norum invictis potiri disciplinae [illegible]
nemine ac pubnare sed divine celestis
auctoritatis que nobilitatem paupe-
rtatem quandam benivolentia magni-
tiam atque gloriam virtutum pretate
persuadet [illegible] nocatus [illegible] cum pre-
sentem vitam honestissimam [illegible]
cum ipsa [illegible] eterne [illegible]
pietatis vivit [illegible]
compretia salutem [illegible]
[illegible] dominus [illegible] aug.
nos [illegible] fides [illegible]
[illegible] picem tales [illegible] et alios
quales [illegible] doctrina evangelica
[illegible] mali [illegible]
[illegible] populi [illegible] mala [illegible] rei
publice per fidem [illegible]
[illegible] vide aug. [illegible]
dicens [illegible] re publica
ad [illegible] fidem [illegible]
li. 2 [illegible]
mala [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] presta [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] aug. de civitate
dei li. 2 c. 2 Et post [illegible]
mala que venerunt rei publice [illegible]
[illegible] de quibus [illegible]
[illegible] aug. narrat 3o
de civitate dei [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] milites [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] plenos [illegible]
[illegible] corporum [illegible]

quam antiquitus [illegible] fidei [illegible]
debuit imputare [illegible]
tingit rei publice [illegible] magis [illegible]
[illegible] doctrine evan-
gelice [illegible] civitatis [illegible]
publica aug. in [illegible] de quadro
in his quod deus [illegible]
[illegible] in quibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Et
ponit exempla [illegible]
[illegible] populis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] autem [illegible]
[illegible] bona
[illegible]
[illegible] fides
[illegible] rei publice [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut deus
[illegible] patz
[illegible] cum quibus est
deus [illegible]
illis cum quibus [illegible] sicut aut
[illegible]
[illegible] de vi [illegible]
deus [illegible] pietatis
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] que co-
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] abraham [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] deus [illegible] illis qui

recte credunt dict[illegible] [illegible] homin[illegible]
[illegible] fidei [illegible] qua [illegible]
habitus [illegible] Judicis [illegible] bonus
[illegible] nobis [illegible]
omnia [illegible] mala [illegible] apostolus
dicit [illegible] bonis. De [illegible] pr[illegible] [illegible] nire [illegible]

P[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] rei [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] est
[illegible] res [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] capitis [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] minus [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] religionis [illegible]
[illegible] rei [illegible]
[illegible] capitis
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
quod [illegible]
corpus [illegible]
in isto [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] capitis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] capud
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sicut caput membris
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ceteris [illegible]
caput [illegible] et reliquos [illegible]
corpus [illegible]

[illegible] omni tamquam [illegible] elementa [illegible]
tamquam [illegible] reliqua [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] omnibus modis
[illegible]
[illegible] naturalis [illegible]
[illegible] principis
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
capitis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] caput [illegible]
[illegible] caput [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] membra [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] alia [illegible]
[illegible] alia [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] caput
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] membra capiti [illegible] principis
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] totum corpus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] manus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

regitur illius regni, fiet tunc [illegible]
idem principes dicatur quod ipsi non subiecti
auctoritati qui portant ordinem in [illegible]
mor. 1o Quod principes non magis [illegible]
electionis [illegible] sed [illegible] ligna
[illegible] quod inspiratur [illegible]
[illegible] pertinet qui movens illius
[illegible] pondere sic [illegible]
[illegible] et principi subiecto [illegible]
[illegible] inter [illegible] sibi [illegible] ut
sit [illegible] pedibus [illegible]
[illegible] plures [illegible] magis
[illegible] qui regit sic etiam [illegible]
libus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] dicens quod
[illegible] mortalium et corporum [illegible]
[illegible] incorrupti [illegible]
habebat [illegible] lege [illegible] me-
lior [illegible] potentibus
deteriora submitti [illegible]
[illegible] magna corpora [illegible]
[illegible] vehementissima [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui ma-
gnitudine [illegible] [illegible]
nicat [illegible] maiori
[illegible] magna [illegible]
et optimum [illegible] elige-
bant [illegible] prima [illegible]
[illegible] non poterit [illegible]
[illegible] nisi melior [illegible]
est [illegible] et [illegible] tege-
ti corpus [illegible] 1o [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] primus [illegible]
eligendus [illegible] non sit [illegible]
[illegible] omnibus [illegible] est
principes [illegible] dici [illegible]
[illegible] principes et ad [illegible]
[illegible] ambitione principandi
vel dominandi [illegible] cum [illegible]

de principandi vel precedendi. Quid

Ad primum autem [illegible] [illegible] non est [illegible]
[illegible] quod non est appetenda [illegible] aliqua-
[illegible] principandi enda
vel dominandi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] bonitatis [illegible] principatus
[illegible] et commoditates [illegible]
[illegible] dignitatum
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de digni-
tatibus [illegible]
[illegible] non
[illegible] dignitate [illegible] digni-
tatibus honor accedit [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] videns aliqu[illegible]
[illegible] sibi ac [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] corpus [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] in-
[illegible] magis [illegible]
quos [illegible] adimerentur
[illegible] [illegible] sit [illegible]
[illegible] corpus [illegible] sit
[illegible] digni-
tatibus ac [illegible] adiraris
et [illegible] pessimus [illegible]
[illegible] solent [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] pessima [illegible] dignitati-
bus [illegible] dubium non est
illa [illegible] bona [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] [illegible] ut probat
quod dignitas [illegible] honor [illegible]
[illegible] vel [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] dignitates
dubium non est posse [illegible]

tu etiam indignus malum dedecus
adderat eo quod nunquam pateret eorum
dignitas si nullis honoribus in-
claruissent. Et concludit quod tu eo
abiectior sit quibus quo magis
a pluribus contempnitur. Cum dignitas
reuerendos faciat nequeat impios
quos pluribus ostendit despectiores
porro dignitas faciat. Et hic [illegible]
videt [illegible] dignitatibus parte
nitet quas sua contagione commaculat-
que [illegible] esse prorsus dignitates
sit [illegible] et ponit 2or [illegible]
picta domum sed sedentem in [illegible]
i. iudiciaria [illegible] tu appellat
i. gibbosum ut [illegible] cum nomine
[illegible] apud [illegible] lapidi-
bus [illegible] ad augendum [illegible]
intellectu [illegible] ipsis [illegible]
[illegible] pateat [illegible]
ascendit [illegible] evidenciam patent
[illegible] Sic quo plus [illegible]
[illegible] indignitatibus indignum [illegible]
euidencius patet sic [illegible]
[illegible] ait [illegible]
ut tullius [illegible] cum quosdam
indignos ornare uoluisset [illegible]
illos honestaret [illegible]
dignitates [illegible] in
dignitate Boecius [illegible]
[illegible] quod ad honorem
[illegible] dignitate [illegible]
ut [illegible] ait aug. [illegible] dignitate de
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et honorem [illegible]
debet [illegible] debet [illegible]
ut [illegible] habebant [illegible]
fiebat [illegible] honoris ad [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
de [illegible] ad honorem [illegible]
fallat [illegible] ut ait [illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible]

patet ab multitudine sollicitudinum
et inquietudinum curarum et dolorum
qui tales concomitantur. Sicud attestatur
a boecio libro [illegible] quicquid est potestas
que formidine [illegible] vitare nequ-
euit [illegible] [illegible] securi sed ne-
queunt. an potentem censes. quod vi-
des velle quod non possit efficere qui po-
tencie [illegible] [illegible]
qui quas [illegible] ipse potestas metuit
[illegible] potens Ex [illegible] potencia
[illegible] est [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] tullius [illegible] de officiis [illegible]
Et cum qui se metui uoluit a quibus
metuatur eosdem metuat ipse [illegible]
[illegible] ponit [illegible] de dionisio tiranno
qui cum [illegible] [illegible] felicis in [illegible]
quos [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] adurebat capillu-
[illegible] audebat [illegible]
[illegible] barba [illegible]
[illegible] et de [illegible] exemplificat boecius
ubi [illegible] exemplificat tullius de
alexandro [illegible] qui non audebat
[illegible] [illegible] nisi [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] dionisio
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ne [illegible]
qui [illegible] ab eo [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] narrat
[illegible] [illegible] ubi [illegible]
rat quod [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] salute
[illegible] custodia [illegible] ubi
[illegible] ipsa potestas [illegible] omnes
cum potestas [illegible] [illegible]
ipsa sunt [illegible] [illegible] qua [illegible]
sit [illegible] ad bonum non [illegible]
bona sicut [illegible] bonum [illegible]
[illegible] nisi [illegible] sit bonus
sicut [illegible] boecius ubi [illegible] quod

uo est indignitatibus quia vis
homi[nis] sed fallax aperitur opinio ut
dictum est quia si eet in eis uale
numquam nullo duo alter esset sit
igitur utique [illegible] nisi in tali
despicit [illegible] comparationem de
ingens ambientium [illegible]
[illegible] cap. [illegible] incidit [illegible]
[illegible] sed [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] restituere et tu [illegible]
alios [illegible] aggregat magis [illegible]
[illegible] alexander fuerit alia nasa
di et adiuncta [illegible] et de [illegible]
par. [illegible] ait quod audiens [illegible]
[illegible] alios [illegible] aggregat
cum et [illegible] cum pluribus [illegible]
in [illegible] solis [illegible]
cum [illegible] specialia [illegible] sicut dicit
[illegible] aliud [illegible]
vi de [illegible] ut [illegible]
magnum et [illegible] que [illegible]
dum [illegible] bona ad [illegible]
regis [illegible] cum corpore quod [illegible]
[illegible] inimicos et [illegible]
fortis in [illegible]
[illegible] abso-
lutus [illegible] abso-
[illegible] quale [illegible]
audit [illegible] debent
[illegible] despiciet [illegible] equales
sibi [illegible] ordine [illegible]
[illegible] ampliat [illegible]
[illegible] regnum
et tu [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
sed aliud [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] bona [illegible] ordine [illegible]
sed cum [illegible] indiget [illegible]
[illegible] bonus [illegible]
sit [illegible] dominationis qua
ut ait [illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible] cum

se p'tas adiungit qui breues aut sic
talis [illegible] omnis [illegible]
[illegible] inter [illegible] elevati sunt
ad modicum [illegible] simulis
[illegible] de illius breuitate [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] nature vapor ad mo-
dicum parens [illegible] et omnes [illegible]
gloria eius quasi flos [illegible] quod
[illegible] breuis est et gloria [illegible]
que dum [illegible] et dum [illegible] se
quasi [illegible] repentinus
[illegible] una est [illegible] que
in [illegible] est quasi [illegible]
qui [illegible] quos [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] et
[illegible] que omnia
[illegible] ut [illegible] tu
[illegible] ut ait ibi [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
quid [illegible] quid
[illegible] omnia [illegible]
[illegible] potentie
debet [illegible] regis
et quod [illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible] regis [illegible]
[illegible] in
[illegible] in [illegible]
in litore maris [illegible]
[illegible] ait [illegible] ne
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] fuit
[illegible]
[illegible] eius [illegible]
[illegible] ait [illegible] omnis
[illegible] orbis [illegible] est
[illegible] regis [illegible]
dignum [illegible] celum
terra et mare obediunt et [illegible] po-
stea [illegible] aurea imposuit
sed super imaginem [illegible]
cum imposuit in laude regis [illegible]
[illegible] tu est [illegible] Isaac et

anglie. Vnde Leo ... vn de sublimi hon[ore]
infinitam hominum multitudinem et inestabi-
lem copiam induxisset flevisse dicitur eo
quod post centum annos nullus eorum quos
tunc ducebat superstes esset. sicut narrat
Orosius cum ... xv. li. ultimo. Aute sunt
verba ... in ... pro aliena
... deplorasse ... multi-
tudine qui aliorum ... filios
Vespasia ... et multa alia ...
ne solum non ambiebant ...
... fugiebant vel coacti accipi-
ebant ... militarem ...
vit ... Vespasiano ...
cet ... iui ... et ...
nisset rumor ... eo ...
nos galbam ... qui fuit ...
septimo mense ...
bat ... milites ...
vespasianum ut ...
ipsum ille ... et ... indi-
gum ... illi ... ille ...
bat ... reluctantes ...
... gladijs mortem minantes
quam ... fuit ...
... et ... suscepit
ita ... quam
accepit voluntarie quod ...
solent ...
duces ... honore ...
... Valerius li.
vi. ca. ...
... sibi ... diadema ...
capiti ...
et ... nobilem ...
... quem ...
... et ... et
miserijs ...
... quasi ...
...
... oblatum non accepit ...

Dicit Valerius li. v. ca. vi. Narrat de
quodam qui dicente ...
... corona subito ...
regem ...
quo ... voluntarie ...
...
... qua
... Vincencius ...
... qui ...
... venit in-
... ca. i. de ... qui ... a-
... electus ...
...
qua ... libertatis et quasi
... regni ...
omnibus ...
episcopus ... exemplum ...
... dedit ... fidelibus
non ambire ...
cognoscens quod ... re-
...
fit in ...
... ambicionis ...
... dignitates ...
...
...
...
...
...
... ca. ...
... nimbum
...
... Ca. xi. ordinate
Sed quamvis ... et sapienter esse assumendi

Status ... et ...
non ...
... assumendi ...
... et ...
debita et ordinate ...
... instituendi ...
...
...
... vel ...

sucessione vel multitum puc qui ma-
nimi electione sunt eum regis appropriat ad
gubernacionem p(er) dei diuina ordinacione
vel reuelatione ut de Saule rege vnde
et moyses orauit ut deus prouideret
hominem sup(er) multitudinem istam qui
posset exire et intrare ante eos numeri
xxvii. tertium principes assumitur ad
gubernacionem p(er) dei ab alia diuina
autoritate vnde et moyses imposuit iosue
et dixit ei: tu introduces p(o)p(u)l(u)m xxxi
deuteronomii. Et in tractatu principalis myst-
eriis domus in regem ut dauid ... ch(ristu)s
secunda quod dei vicarius esse princeps
efficit principaliter p(ro)p(ter) et regimine populi
dei quia m(ateri)a virgine et ciui vi-
deas tertium sunt principes gubernatores
populi p(er) paterna sucessione sicut patet
l(ibro) regum iii secundo... ut filius p(ro)p(ter)
tronum ... patris sui sic enim p(ro)-
misit deus regi ... gubernare pr(ouinci)as
sui sicut filius p(ro)p(ter) eius regnauit deuteronomii
xvii. quartum sunt principes antiquitus
assumpti ad regimine populi r(oman)i(?) ...
ubi ... vel ... ut fuit de ue-
spasiano post titum ... et de aliis ...
toribus ... et ... p(ro)ut ...
... libro i c(apitulo) ... q(uod) ...
... ut ... ...
... q(uod) ... ...
... erunt ... ad eum
et ad ... populi ... ...
... ...
... ...
... posset ... ...
... bonum ... ...
... ... sunt
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
dei ca(pitulo) xviii. Cum quatuor ...
possidet et ea p(ro)p(ter) manibus ...

... ... adducamus ut dictum
fuerit ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
p(er) me reges regnant
et me principes imperant ... ...
... ...
regnandi et ... principes
... ...

principandi cedere est. sed principes
regni amare immensitatis. principes cum
plus adulo deo [illegible] xiii. [illegible]
in me [illegible] [illegible] cede depo
dum in [illegible] cede [illegible]
adeo eos [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sicut de
ponit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nichil
fuit cum deus [illegible] sed necesse re
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
principandi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
principia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
patitur [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
regis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
legitur [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
tradit ego [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dei. ac [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] divina
maiestate [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dei et [illegible] [illegible] qui ve
nit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
flagella [illegible] [illegible] adeo et quod
deus flagellat omnem filium quem
diligit [illegible] [illegible] flagella fla
gellantem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] gladium [illegible]
cum [illegible] [illegible] duo gladii [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] gladii [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] dei [illegible] est vindex
in iram qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] dei [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

E [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] principandi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
nec [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] mala [illegible]
[illegible] bona [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] regna bona [illegible]
mala [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] divina
religione [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad magna
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] familiare
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] gladium [illegible] [illegible]
lo [illegible] [illegible] pendentem capiti
illius [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] inter [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] nisi [illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] in quibus dionisius [illegible] mea [illegible]
quam [illegible] puerilibus [illegible] cum
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] medium [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad magna [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] tamen [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in quibus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
magnificentia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] dionisius [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] dignitatibus in
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] principalis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] c. 2. d. 3

Qualis autem debet esse princeps [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod debet esse [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] debet esse
[illegible] quod est [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quia [illegible] est

ipsi dei iudicii est et ratione videtur iniusto
debet esse quilibet vero unde beatus gregorius
li° v° registri gaudens mauricium impe-
ratorem ad deliberandum voluntatem suam
cuncta dei aut etiam indignis iniquis
predecessoribus suis. unde sub consilia-
ri considerare [illegible] cum fuit sibi tres
duces ne debitam reverentiam perderet
quia illi alii sanctissimis eloquiis [illegible] alti-
orem ut dicitur. xiij. causa. [illegible] quia
detractus iudicia. et [illegible] sublimitatis
ostendunt [illegible] unde [illegible]
ais et [illegible] ut [illegible] debet iudicari
[illegible]
honores quibus [illegible]
vero [illegible] dei
eorum que [illegible] et ibidem
dum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
illos [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
disponite [illegible]
indicem [illegible]
plus [illegible]
patre [illegible]
[illegible] et
[illegible]
pietati [illegible]
tudo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
vis die [illegible]
quos [illegible]
[illegible] et indicium
[illegible] die indicii et illi qui iudicaverunt
[illegible]
[illegible]
quos [illegible]
[illegible] qui iudicavit [illegible]

Imitantes [illegible] divina clementia [illegible]
[illegible] veniam [illegible]
[illegible] et de aliis que ad fidem
[illegible]
et [illegible]
[illegible] unde [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
et [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] iudices [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
et [illegible] ad fidem
[illegible]
[illegible] unde [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] dei [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
victoriis et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

ut ipse dicit quod docuit sua [illegible]
[illegible] libri [illegible]
Qualiter autem civitas salonicensis [illegible]
in Grecia [illegible]
in regionibus orientalis fabricatione et
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in Italie [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] legem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
bus [illegible]
in eo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
lege [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible]
religione [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
in [illegible] ubi nunciatum est quod
apud thessalonicam civitatem quidam
iudices fuissent lapidati indignatus
theodosius omnes passim iubet [illegible]
ubi vero multa fuit cedes non discernens
iudicio [illegible]
tibus [illegible] ambrosius cum

princeps venisset mediolanum et so-
lempniter imperator voluisset intrare
templum occurrit sibi ante fores
ambrosius et ingredientem his sermonibus
a sacris liminibus prohibuit
nescis quid imperator perpetrate
a te necis quanta sit magnitudo neque
post tanti furoris causam mens tua mo-
lem tante presumptionis agnoscit sed forte
recognitionem peccati prohibet potestas imperii
decet tamen ut vincat ratio potestatem scienda
quippe natura est eiusque mortalitas atque
resolutio et pulvis progenitorum ex quo
facti sumus et ad quem redigendi sumus et non flore
purpureo confidentem infirmitatem operimenti cor-
poris ignorare. Coequalium homi-
num princeps es o imperator et conservorum
unus est enim omnium dominus rex et cre-
ator universitatis. Quibus ergo oculis aspicies
communis domini templum quibus calcabis
pedibus sanctum illud pavimentum quo-
modo manus extendes de quibus adhuc sangu-
is stillat iniuste cedis quomodo huius-
modi manibus suscipies domini corpus
Qua presumptione ore tuo poculum pre-
ciosi sanguinis percipies dum furore sermo-
num tantus iniuste sit sanguis effusus
Recede igitur recede ne secundo peccato priorem
nequitiam augere contendas suscipe
vinculum quo omnium dominus nunc [illegible] e-
st enim medicina maxima sanitatis
His sermonibus imperator obediens
erat enim divinis eruditionibus enutritus
et aperte sciens que sunt propria sacerdotum
que regum gemens et deflens ad rega-
lia remeavit cumque viii mensium continua
[illegible] propinquavit natalis
salvatoris dies festivitatis imperator
autem lamentationibus assiduis in pala-
cio residens continuas lacrimas incessa-
biliter expendebat. Ingressus autem
rufinus tunc magister militum et singularem

apud principem in lamentacione presen-
cium. accessit vero lacrimas cum fusis [illegible]
ac ille amantissime ingeminatione et
vehementissime lacrimas fundens [illegible] in [illegible]
instancie [illegible] [illegible] nulla non [illegible]
[illegible] ante [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] quidem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
indignus [illegible] [illegible] est ad cuius [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] plus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
illa [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] inquid [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] imperator [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ego [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
imperator [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] auctor [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
imperator [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ego inquid [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui cum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
imperatorem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ne de palacio [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in media [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] inquit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quidam [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] imperator [illegible] [illegible]
inquit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] inquit
[illegible] [illegible] omnes iniquitates
quibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] imperator
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] imperator [illegible]

[illegible] ... quod eandem [illegible] ... imperatoris [illegible]

[illegible] debet esse in [illegible] [illegible]

a 3 d 3

Et sicut principes d[illegible]

[illegible] dei subiectus [illegible] ut dicit est ita debet [illegible] plus [illegible] nite [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

negligentia aut nequitiam [illegible]
in bello [illegible] aqua [illegible] [illegible]
nis potestas et in bona [illegible]
per tales [illegible] generales quando
debent esse principes [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] tibi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] principes [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et nobiles [illegible]
principes [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] adversi
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]

Capitulum quod principes [illegible] [illegible]

Et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod principes [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] esse [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dicit illa [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
lia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
principes et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] nobiles [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et no-
biles principes [illegible] [illegible]

alios quam ipsi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quia principum [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
alios [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] nobiles principes
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] principes [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Capitulum quod principes misericordes [illegible] [illegible] clementia

Consequenter [illegible] principes
[illegible] misericordes
[illegible] clementiam [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad clementiam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] clemen-
tia magis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et principum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
magis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
que [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] potentia
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] valere
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] principum
[illegible] [illegible] clementia
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in regna [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible] [illegible] placatum

ea dignitatum [illegible] et in muneribus [illegible]
oppressiones [illegible] supplicia [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] dei [illegible]
[illegible]
cum [illegible] et [illegible] cum [illegible]
de [illegible] et [illegible] Quod [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] poterunt
[illegible] quanto
[illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible]
medici [illegible] qui ubi [illegible]
[illegible] media [illegible]
[illegible]
tempus quomodo cedat [illegible] clemen=
cia [illegible] quod ille [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Et [illegible]
[illegible] Quod que ad [illegible]
[illegible] plures [illegible]
et [illegible] quia ut [illegible]
[illegible] ita regia [illegible]
[illegible]
de [illegible] cum [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad alexandrum [illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
noluit cum [illegible] nec [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] magno [illegible]
[illegible] eius
in [illegible] magnis
regibus [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] principem [illegible] moribus

[illegible] regni [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] moribus [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et ponit [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] et qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] Et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] non
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] principem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] clemencie [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
quam [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] principes
[illegible]
quo [illegible] et [illegible] cum clemen=
cia quoddam [illegible] principem
[illegible]
alius aliquis principem [illegible]
[illegible] in omni
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] cum [illegible] omnibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] gladium [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] apud cives [illegible]

in valle est cognitum ... qui fidelitatem
infidelis inspexit adam ut pro debitis
magnitudinem et si crimen corporis consci-
sunt ut membris aut oculis aut pe-
nitentia sibi non posse. Hanc pas-
sionem sibi gravissimo dolore multorum
tolerans ut cum impossibilis sibi non
[illegible] fuit passus per [illegible]
quam mori maluit est [illegible]
aut mortis utilius est quam ne
[illegible] fuit [illegible] hic ille [illegible]
9° primus frater et pater [illegible]
[illegible] et pater [illegible] medicus
[illegible] et [illegible] in populo [illegible]
[illegible] debet esse princeps imperio
clementis et [illegible]. Septimo prin-
cipe [illegible] imperio publicorum [illegible]
[illegible] aut [illegible] li. v. Clementia
una est plana [illegible] et cum aliis
quos [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] est [illegible] qui ad ali-
[illegible] [illegible] possidentes
[illegible] quamvis [illegible] in
[illegible] corporis [illegible] et in [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
aliud [illegible] [illegible]
super eo quod [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] li. v ca. i. [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] fortuna [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] potuit [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] li. i. [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] aut [illegible]
[illegible] li. v ca. [illegible] Octavo princeps debet
esse clementia in principe in [illegible]
[illegible] vel in [illegible] penas et

clementia est [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] vel [illegible] principi [illegible]
[illegible] inferiorem. Clementia
non [illegible] aliud est quam [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] aut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
est [illegible] ab alienis in-
[illegible] [illegible] aut [illegible] de ali-
[illegible] [illegible] debet [illegible]
li. i° ca. v. princeps [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] constantis a-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in laudem
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
in omnibus [illegible] [illegible]
quibus [illegible] [illegible]
ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible]
te. Nono [illegible] debet esse princeps
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] li. v ca. v. [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] amicos [illegible] [illegible]
quod ille [illegible] [illegible] corporis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quam
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] pe-
cunia [illegible] [illegible] ac [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] habuit [illegible]
fuit [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quarto princeps debet esse de-
[illegible] [illegible] de victis [illegible]
[illegible] fuit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nali.

li° v ca° 1° de clementia pompei(us)
dum regem armenie qui et ipse p(er)
se [illegible] magna bella ge-
sserat et [illegible] infestissimum ro(manis) [illegible]
[illegible] protexerat [illegible] pro-
stratum supplicem iacere passus non est
sed benignis verbis recreatum dya-
dema quod abiecerat capiti repo-
nere iussit certisque rebus imperatis in p(ri)-
stinum fortune habitum restituit eque
pulchrum esse iudicans et vincere re-
ges et facere. [illegible]
[illegible] ait idem auctor
ubi supra de clementia pauli q(ui)
cum audisset [illegible] captum regem
ad se duci occurrit et conantem
ad genua procumbere dextra ma-
nu alleuauit et greco sermone ad
spem exhortatus est. [illegible]
[illegible] nec honore
mense indignum iudicavit. nam
si conspectum [illegible] cui non
minus [illegible]
[illegible] alia bona gesta de
clementia. [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
principes [illegible] clementie [illegible]
[illegible] et clementia [illegible] nos
si sunt clementes [illegible]
vide de clementia [illegible] op-
time [illegible] principi [illegible]
ut se talem [illegible] qualem
sibi [illegible]
exempla [illegible] pietatis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] seneca qui dicebat

[illegible]
imperio [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

Et quia [illegible] **Iusticia**
[illegible]
et gubernare clementiam [illegible]
[illegible] debet esse clemens
[illegible] ut sit in eo [illegible] iusti-
cia. [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] remota iusticia quid sunt re-
gna nisi magna latrocinia dicit aug(ustinus) li° 4° de
civitate dei ca° 4° ubi [illegible]
et quia [illegible] fundamentum [illegible]
[illegible] iusticia [illegible]
[illegible] iusticia [illegible] quia
[illegible] debet regi [illegible]
alia iusticia [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
debet esse [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] regulariter [illegible]
[illegible] quia omne regimen [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] debet esse [illegible]
[illegible] indicandum [illegible]

indirectos operando quia ut ait aug(ustinus)
xviij° c(apitulo) quia ipse est auctor legum
[illegible] possessiones [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] regna [illegible] et [illegible]
tores [illegible] de quibus leg(ibus)
[illegible] est [illegible] legem [illegible]
apud [illegible] multis [illegible]
[illegible] fuit [illegible]
et narrat [illegible] apollo
[illegible]
ut ille deus [illegible]
grari voluit et hoc [illegible]
[illegible] de deorum legibus [illegible] aug(ustinus)
[illegible] de ciuitate dei [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et antiqui [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
deum [illegible]
[illegible] narrat de [illegible]
[illegible] fuit
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] adiu-

nem [illegible] debet esse [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui audiuit
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod debet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui
[illegible]
[illegible] princeps debet esse [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] legis [illegible]
ad pacem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] est malos [illegible]
[illegible] bonos [illegible]
[illegible] aug(ustinus) [illegible] de ciuitate dei
[illegible] quid [illegible]
[illegible] regna [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible] principes [illegible]
[illegible] affligunt [illegible]

lege divina ditur. et sic malicie temporis p[illegible]
dicitur et bonum accepisse. Et sicut [illegible]
leo [illegible] bestias [illegible] animatus
accipit audaciam novi regni
assumat ut ait Ysidorus et habetur
[illegible] dist. x[illegible] ca. [illegible] ut [illegible] est [illegible]
ubi [illegible] tamen [illegible] inspiciat
[illegible] nec [illegible] opus [illegible]
augetur [illegible] iudicia
in principio [illegible] prima [illegible]
[illegible] in odio [illegible]
[illegible] qui maiores opes
[illegible] ad aliquid [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] in paupertate [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] regeret ut ait [illegible]
[illegible] bon[illegible]
[illegible] regi [illegible] imperium
[illegible] vel [illegible] debet
[illegible] clericus [illegible]
disciplinam adimplere [illegible]
[illegible] q [illegible] contemnere
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] capitulis [illegible] quibus
[illegible] nunc [illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible] debet principes
[illegible] non debet [illegible] ille
[illegible] principes qui [illegible] nisi
[illegible] v. [illegible] modis [illegible] qui
[illegible] regem [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] questionibus [illegible]
[illegible] principes pure [illegible]
[illegible] aliquos [illegible]
[illegible] nature [illegible]
[illegible] qui tales [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] dixisset [illegible]
ut filii [illegible] reliquerit [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] cum tuta est

potencia que nullus pius modus
imponit // Debet etiam princeps spiritualis
Et quia princeps sciencia et studio [illegible] pertinet
non valet sciencia adimplere nisi
fuerit illuminatus propria sciencia [illegible] principes
[illegible] propria [illegible] magis divina
ut in [illegible] statuat
conformes legi divine canonibus
[illegible] debere regem qui sedebit
in solio regni describere sibi deuteronomium
legis huius in volumine
accipiens exemplar a sacerdotibus
[illegible]
[illegible] vite sue
[illegible] legis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] sibi
[illegible]
[illegible] cupiditatibus
[illegible] causis [illegible]
quia [illegible]
legem [illegible] legis [illegible]
[illegible] principes
[illegible] legibus
[illegible] canones
[illegible] principes in
[illegible] in
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] regum [illegible]
[illegible] historie [illegible]
[illegible] ca. [illegible]
[illegible] ca. [illegible] patet
[illegible] qui fuit [illegible]
[illegible] agebat
[illegible] quod [illegible]
philippi [illegible] alexandri
[illegible] fuit quod [illegible] studuit

ad unitatem que spectabat regni rei publi-
tatis fuerat habendum [illegible] annuit
unde et epistolam Alexandro uiro cir-
cumspecto misit talem. Philippus Aristoteli
salutem. Dicere filium mihi genitum
scito. quo equidem diis habeo gratiam
non tam quia natus est quam quod eum nasci
contigit temporibus uite tue. Spero enim fu-
turum ut educatus et eruditus a te dignus
existat et nobis et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] alios magistros [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
habuit ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in alios [illegible]
[illegible] narra-
uerunt [illegible] geometri-
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
Alexandri [illegible]
[illegible] narrat
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] aliquod
[illegible] quia [illegible]
quos [illegible]
[illegible] quibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quos [illegible]
[illegible] illa [illegible] de aliis

[illegible] Conspicue legitur de aliis
principibus qui ut fuerunt studiosi de-
se ut habuerint familiares ad in-
struendum eos. Sicut Nero Senecam
habuit qui instruxit eum. [illegible]
in duobus libris [illegible]
[illegible] qui instruxit
eum [illegible] in libro qui inscribitur
de institutione Traiani [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quidem [illegible]
[illegible] quam adhuc
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] tibi [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] patet
[illegible] quod [illegible]
et quam [illegible] principes
[illegible] De studio [illegible]
narratur in libro de uita [illegible]

ut prima qualiter investigavit cum
solis pulveribus herbis et monetis quibus
et qualiter Ypocras invenit et qualiter
multos libros scripsit ut supra similiter pe-
lius invenit libro i capitulo i. Quod autem
disciplinam omnem posteri tempore studu-
ta [illegible] et lib. l ante sicut ait de ce-
sare nullus alius scripsit nullus
quatinus solus opus philosophi
dicitur esse. Et de theodosio legitur in
libro hystorie tripartite autem mag-
nificentiam predictam convenit annis
subiectorumque regia disciplina
indicare sed regit [illegible] ...
pus et que sunt agenda considerans
noctibus in libris mediabatur [illegible]
postea [illegible] ubi alium studere
inducebat ut melius sua asse-
queretur et ut pugnas repugnaret
unde ait ibidem ipsum scrip-
turarum lapidem [illegible] salamonis libri
[illegible] de hoc. Constantinus legitur de
magno carolo qui studiosus fuit
in artibus liberalibus quibus eruditus
fuit. Ut modo dictum est ipso pro-
pter dixit in gestis suis eorum
fuit studiosus in libris divinis et
specialiter diligebat libros beati augustini
de civitate dei et alios docuit
eum dicta [illegible] et racione
niam et ipse fecit studium de ro-
ma per papam et officiis ad dissona
cia [illegible] inter romanos et gallos
et diversis usibus ex habendo pera-
fonte quam de rivis [illegible] scholasticos
clericos roma misit ut [illegible]
discerent et gallos docerent et primo
philosophos etiam [illegible] et [illegible]
omnibus etiam gallicana ad com-
munitatem [illegible] et revocatum

laudandus est princeps studiosus qui
se studuit non solum preferre omnibus
[illegible] fuit [illegible] principes unde
in libris quas misit [illegible] regi
francorum quibus hortabatur ut libros
disciplinis imperii pararet [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] dicebatur
autem quod illi sapientes regnabant
sicut ait [illegible] [illegible] magne
[illegible] quod autem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] regum [illegible] possessionibus
[illegible] [illegible] maius et
[illegible] aut validioribus et [illegible]
[illegible] digna debent et talia
atque [illegible] monstrabant [illegible]
prudencia [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
debet fortitudo [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] augebat [illegible] subiectos
[illegible] erat imperare [illegible] regimen [illegible]
[illegible] posse [illegible] eos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] posse [illegible] erat [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
imperium [illegible] [illegible] manus
[illegible] male [illegible] posset [illegible]
[illegible] de regno [illegible] [illegible]
illud [illegible] quando sapientes sunt pri-
ncipes [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] platonis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Si [illegible] studio [illegible]
[illegible] ut eius [illegible] [illegible]
sunde [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] qui appella-
[illegible] omnibus sapientissimus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quem oportet
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
principem [illegible] doctrina omnibus
debet [illegible] subiectis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] belli [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ex [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de [illegible] opus est [illegible] [illegible]

ait tullius li. i. de diuinatione quod
opus est ut sit aliqua per discretione
sapientie quidem enim sapiens iudicabit
[illegible] et insipiens per [illegible]
[illegible] unde et deus uoluit
sapientes esse rectores sicut fuit
abraham qui fuit princeps [illegible]
sapiens genesis xxiii et moyses
similiter et dauid qui fuit sapiens
sicut angelus dei ii regum xiiii et
salomonis cum peteret a deo sapientiam
ad regendum populum dei cui dedit
deus cor sapiens et intelligens iii regum
iii. princeps enim insipiens est sicut
homo furiosus habens gladium in manu
et sicut ignarus artis gubernandi
gubernaculum in tempestate et sicut legis
ignorantes et sedens in loco iudicis
et iudicium proferens quod plangit pro-
pheta [illegible] cap. uidi locum iudicii
impietatem et in loco iustitie iniquitatem
[illegible] contingit quod princeps sit igna-
rus scientie et diuinarum legum [illegible]
[illegible] doceat legis [illegible]
[illegible] legis et audiat uiros
doctores et acquiescat eorum consiliis sicut
dauid qui habebat secum nathan prophetam
et sadoch sacerdotem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

Decima princeps debet / munificentia
[illegible] ut deum [illegible]
[illegible] amabilis [illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] munificentia amicitia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] xiiii [illegible]
diuine [illegible] amicos
[illegible] quod [illegible] principes
[illegible] amabiles [illegible]
[illegible] xiiii [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] amicitia [illegible]
libertate [illegible] ut amor-
[illegible] [illegible] ab hominibus

omnibus [illegible] tenens in
moribus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] accidente [illegible] quantum
[illegible] diuinitatis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] pru-
[illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
principis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in principibus
[illegible] [illegible] tullius [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam amicitia [illegible]
principibus [illegible] gubernantibus
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] alia [illegible]
amicitia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] principes [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
principibus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
principes [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] magna [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quidam
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
plus [illegible] possunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

d. 3
c. 7

exponit Val. de Alexandro qui dedit
urbem cuidam cui cum ille diceret non con-
venit mee fortune tanta quod te
[illegible] te accipere deceat sed quid me
dare decet magni viri regna sed sub-
stantia [illegible] Seneca [illegible]
ipse dedit [illegible] quid ipse quid
cui et quando et ubi et quantum pro quo
[illegible] non [illegible] ponitur
exemplum de Antigono a quo cinicus pe-
tiit talentum cui ille respondit plus est
quam cinicum petere deceat et ille re-
[illegible] denarium cui ille re-
spondit minus est quam regem dare de-
ceat [illegible] quilibet in
[illegible] quoniam [illegible] dare [illegible]
posset [illegible] dare
[illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] dare [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
magnum dare [illegible] largiri
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de
[illegible] et de [illegible]
moderamen ne dare [illegible] ut
[illegible] [illegible] adiuvant
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et id [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] de officiis ait
multi enim patrimonia effuderunt
inconsulte largiendo. Quid autem est
stultius quam quod libenter facias curare
ut id diutius facere non possis atque etiam
sequuntur largitionem rapine [illegible]
duo sunt genera largorum quorum
alii prodigi scilicet qui in epulis et vi-
sceracionibus et gladiatorum muneribus
ludorum venacionumque apparatu
pecunias profundunt in eas res quarum

memoriam aut brevem aut nullam fuerunt
relicturi. Alii liberales qui suis facul-
tatibus aut captivos a predonibus re-
dimunt aut es alienum suscipiunt ami-
corum aut in filiarum collocatione adiuvant
aut opitulantur in re querenda vel
augenda [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de officiis ubi ait [illegible] largitas
[illegible] alii largiantur alii [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] magis quam [illegible] de
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quid [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de officiis [illegible] [illegible] in quid
liberalitate [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui
[illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] liberalis
qui de aliis est liberalis sed ille qui
[illegible] alii donat [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] non
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] captivos
a quibus nulla pecunia recepta [illegible]
[illegible] captivorum reddidit quos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] unde ad
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui dona [illegible]

Cumque r[ex] ... [illegible] ... pu[er] ... [illegible]
sit lib[ro] ... de bellis ca. 6. Dicitur
quod quidam ... [illegible] ab homi-
ne ... data parte ... [illegible]
... [illegible] que ... [illegible]
... [illegible]
... [illegible] ... data ... [illegible]
... [illegible] ... [illegible]

Valerius ... [illegible]

Item princeps debet esse munificus
in affabili[tate] pr[incipis] ... *[illegible]*
... [illegible] ... [illegible]
... Quod ... [illegible] pro
liberalitate ... [illegible]
... [illegible]
... [illegible] ...
in ... [illegible] ...
eum amicos quam ... [illegible]
quam imperare. Decet enim ...
... [illegible] ...
... qualem imperatorem ... [illegible]
... [illegible] ...
principes ... [illegible] ...
... valerius li. 5 c. 1
Quod ... [illegible] ... nulli ...
... [illegible] ... Quid ...
in ... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
benivola ... [illegible] ...
amore ... [illegible] ... quia
illos ... [illegible] ... ut ...
... blandiens nomine ...
... appellabat ... [illegible]
illos ... [illegible] ... militi pro
... multitudine ... [illegible]
... [illegible] ...
ac ... [illegible] ...
... benivolencia ...
principis ... [illegible] ...

... [illegible] ... in ... [illegible]
... alexander narrat valerius li.
5. c. 1. ... militem ... [illegible]
... [illegible] ... frigore ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
dicens ... [illegible] ... et quod
apud ... capitale ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ... tot ... milia ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ... li. 3. c. ... De ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ... ad ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... quod audiens ... [illegible]
de anglicis ... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...
... [illegible] ...

2º caº 12 Alexº cum eius uetitum et cum
prohiberetur regnum conseruare
in publico ut ad eos [illegible] ad
uenirent prestantissima de[illegible]ni
uerbum ne eis trepidare presumat de-
bo acitato mente quem [pre]dicto
ego ipse pugnam decerpsit nisi pro
amicis credunt tempore uenit et
in admiratione ut qui uidet non
tam probus quam eciam ingressus
inde tali beneficia nec beniuolenci-
am et despiciat beneficencia me-
ruit sed plenum amorem militum
quam eciam aduersariorum. De ipso in lite
tempore cum ait psalmus [illegible] be[ni]-
gnitate adeo preclarus fuit ut et
aliquis sub [illegible] clemenciam mag-
nificat conde et imperator. Cum
nos regum et ducum dilectum non
uidet amore suo ad nos et ut
nos alliceret ad suum amorem
nos percepit suam dedit nobis pedes et
preciosa et summa et admiranda
magnificencia pro nobis quicumque
Romanorum 5º Commendat suam ca-
ritatem in nobis et cum [illegible]
nos tradidit [illegible] in nobis
ad Ro. 5 u. Maiorem caritatem
nemo habet ut animam suam po-
nat quis pro amicis suis.

Debet esse hospitalis et misericors super pauperes

Similiter princeps
debet esse in suscep-
cione hospitum adiuu-
ans [illegible] [illegible] benedictus
apostolus 1 pe. 4 hospitales inuicem
sine murmuracione et hebr. 13 hospi-
hospitalitatem nolite obliui-
sci per hanc enim placuerunt qui-
dam angelis hospicio receptis. a-
braham et loth ut genesis 18 et 19

multo magis est laudanda in
principibus et eius [illegible] utilitatem
per hanc enim fauor et amor populi
inpetiunt splendidum enim impe-
rium benedicunt labia multorum
21 capº. Unde et [illegible] nobile-
rum ipse sua regem populi eos
[illegible] panibus [illegible] quibus
[illegible] 1 quidam multa opera
mirabiliora [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] impleti magna cum
[illegible] superhabundancia eos
[illegible] ut ait [illegible] 12 eos
[illegible] li. 1 de off. 12 et [illegible] mandato
homo [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] actuali-
bus hospitalitas [illegible] in prob. 21
si comedit [illegible] plus et
non comedit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] foris non mansit peregrinus
hostium meum patuit uiatori hospi-
talitas enim honestissima et famo-
sissima in principibus [illegible]
[illegible] de quadam magnate le-
gitur [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cat in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
locuplecior [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] qua [illegible] pecunia
[illegible] ad ut domus eius
quidem magnificencie officina
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] apta
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ma-
gnifici apparatus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Et cum
[illegible] in opera laborauit
bus [illegible] alimenta [illegible]
nibus pauperum [illegible] [illegible]

ipsi quas satis superflua erogabat
hospites etiam in ianuis penatibus ac
etiam rusticis tectis benignissime
acceptos variis ornati muneribus
dimittebantur. quodam namque tempore qu-
ingentos simul Gelensium equites vi
tempestatis in possessiones suas compul-
sos aleret ac vestiret. Quid multa
non mortalem aliquem sed propicie for-
tune benignum dixeris sinum. Ergo Gillias
possidebat omnia quasi communem patri-
monium. cuius pro salute et incolumitate
ac augmento civitatis ac [illegible]
regiones [illegible] vota [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tunc [illegible] [illegible] illam
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
hec ille. Cepit [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
hospitalitatis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] hec
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] videlis [illegible]
[illegible] domum [illegible] [illegible]
plenus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ordines [illegible] [illegible] habebat
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Cepit [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] erat [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nec
erat qui nollet bibere [illegible]
ad bibendum nec [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nec [illegible]
[illegible] nec [illegible] [illegible] nec [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] nec [illegible] apparatu

sed civilibus et honestis gestus [illegible]
et in [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et multitudinis [illegible] [illegible] multa
[illegible] [illegible] Valerius libro 2
[illegible] Non enim leguntur fuisse in ho-
nesti annis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] apud [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ibi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ibi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] unde [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

tradidit. Flamigiani fissimi duce
et datum hominibus largis habun-
dauit ... sanguinem fragrantia
venis ipsi lapis more ... propria
et delicias enormiter. Ipse fractam
gentem punita ... est ... legitur
in historiis romanorum in ... libro
li° viii° ca° vi°. Debet esse longa-
nimis princeps.

Ultimus princeps debet
esse patiens longanimis et impe-
turbabilis ut ait ... ... pa-
tientia et impatientia ... debet
princeps ... ...
sit ... ... illis quibus
... est ... ... auctoritate
dentur ... Quod de natis fratrum
debet eligi ... ...
... eius ... ... regnat
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ... debet
... ...
... ...

... manifestat ...
de ... ... Quod ...
... ... quam ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ... est
... ...
terribilior ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
ibi ... ... princeps ...
debent ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ... equitatem
... debet ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
laudem ... ... de ...
... ... quam ...
... ... princi-
pibus ... quod ... ...

potentissimi cum fuit pacienti-
ssimi qualis fuit Julius cesar. unde
dicit li. de vita cesarum et impassibilen-
cia contumeliarum et in remissione
iniuriarum et in moderacione vindicte
ubi dicit quod cum nupcia et quamuis
de pessimatoribus non iudicauit se
fuit illud gaius cesar subiungit
meadenues cepitem et incadenues
nd tempus qui subiungit cepitem
supponebat cum et quod intendentes
ros bromie fuit aduersus ea timere-
tur ne ipsi ciuitas sanguinis et cum multa
quia de hac re audiuisset pomp-
lei dissipasse. Valerius. cum tanto ka-
no ipse admitteret sobriaco vici est
qui esset cum plus donaretur opti-
matus ut pictor male actes conduit
Eundem lc. legimus in arte priuna-
ssent ut omnibus parcitur. Seneca pugnauit
tam pompeii et multos pacis aq-
sit sciat unum quod habet pars ad-
uerse. Seneca cum cepit nec legimus
ulli pinisse alios nisi in plus armp-
tos hostis et illos et quos qui
de nobilitate pompeius pugnauit ut
dicitur. eisdem Valerius. cum esset in-
pedissima margarita et diret-
tale ut quod fuit. Seneca suorum
quod preciosis margaritis. Et cum
eidem peteret velle ne ad aquam
misisset. [illegible] vindictam
fuisset ne ille rege sine adit in
ponebat ei quod ad animus
et crudelis. Valerius. de cesare augu-
sto lc. sui dicit impositio le. et ac-
cedit quod nimis paciens fuit cu-
m adulpus [illegible]
sapiens [illegible] inquit auguste
quod placet quia diligenciam a-
mittens lingue taciturnitatem

induci ferens ad eum omnibus huius
pos. una acuria quia nil aliud fit
regni impaciencia mea. Unde ob-
seruandum est quociens iniurie dicun-
tur mihi cum ne supplicium de se sus-
cipiunt. Eciam autem ex quo ut
mitteret inde [illegible] iniquus
regnis [illegible] ad amittere-
ret. Valerius. princeps quod ut liceat
ille sibi [illegible] inquit Valerius
militibus [illegible] nocturnum
cesarem inquietabat ipse ingenu
suum cepit tulit ad cesarem
[illegible] inquit imperator ni-
le [illegible] ille cupiens e
dicit [illegible] inquit ut minus
[illegible] Valerius [illegible]
miles [illegible] admonicione [illegible]
cesare non [illegible] augusti
[illegible] ut ego
inquit [illegible] et leue
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] admittebat ad
[illegible] ad inicit q
[illegible] videbat. eadem
[illegible] a quodam
[illegible] quod ad exponere
[illegible] quia cum
plus [illegible] sue re-
[illegible] alibi
[illegible] quod sedetur
[illegible] fuit sub me
quo melior [illegible] Idem
[illegible] inquit plu-
res [illegible] ne in [illegible] orbem
[illegible] nam ob
corpus [illegible]
[illegible] sibi calcaria
[illegible] esse
[illegible] fuit

culpabilis in multis adversus quia
patronus conspirat dicens quia in
civitate equalis libertas esse [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] humilitate et dominus
patronus sunt liberi cum sit diversi
[illegible] [illegible] non est mirandum
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] cui os suum
reprehenderet eo quod dura dicere
et loqueretur que convenientius
[illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
bant. De paciencia vero admirabili
Augusti Cesaris narrat Seneca libro
de ira quod cum Timagenes historiarum
scriptor quedam in ipsum Cesarem quedam
in uxorem eius et in totam domum
dixerat nec dicta perdiderat sed cir-
cumferebat que sepe monuit Cesar
ut lingua moderacius uteretur perse-
veranti vero illi domum suam interdixit
Cesar [illegible] [illegible] in contubernio
Pollionis et tamen Cesar nec motus
est quod laudibus suis gestis
manus attulerat [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Unde tibi dic-
nit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
Augustus potuit [illegible] [illegible]
sunt multi ignorantur hospitibus
eo quod ignotum pigris negligenti-
bus garrulis et [illegible] [illegible] que de-
bent [illegible] homines adinvenire
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] libertas domesticorum
familiaritas et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nobiles
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ibidem [illegible]
[illegible] exemplum [illegible] inquit est

magnitudinibus nec [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui cum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] est et ibidem
[illegible] [illegible] nobilis audiens [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] vel ignoranciam [illegible]
[illegible] ibidem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et in omnibus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] Idem narrat Se-
neca [illegible] Antigoni regis cum
quosdam commilitones audisset
omnia mala imprecantes regi qui
ipsos in illud iter et inextricabilem lutum
deduxisset accessit ad eos qui maxime
laborabant et cum ignorantes a quo
iuvarentur explicuisset nunc inquit
maledicite Antigono cuius vicio in
has miserias incidistis bene autem
optate ei qui vos ex hac voragine
eduxit nec amplius eos dixit
Idem Antigonus cum audisset castra
[illegible] [illegible] dicit ei [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] eos qui milicie [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sit [illegible] [illegible] eos qui milicie
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui tam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] eadem [illegible] dicens
quod cum [illegible] sit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] mali [illegible] [illegible]

conveniat vpilion in regibus est
preter omnia v quarto ca. predicta fortuna
permittit. Necdum post quae infirmitatibus
boet post parte cumulat ibi cum
depotentibus quos prius invitarunt
invitavit eam. Narrat etiam de Cla-
ro duce persarum qui cum indixisset et
diasset bellum alios regales mo-
bili pene ut sibi filius vna sibi
implacatum relinqueret. Dicitur autem
opera vectus quam plus quam regebat
pollicitus omnes se illi dixit con-
fidere et omnes inspectu pueri
abierat. Simile narrat de eodem qui
patri petenti nacionem unius filiorum
petenti permisit eligere quem vellet
de suis quem elegit impetus dispareatur
sibi dimisit. Simile narrat de per-
se rabie quod cum nimis deditum vi-
nus cuius carissimus monebat
ut parce biberet dicens turpe regem
ebrietatem quam omni oculi ante eos
sequentur ut nunc ut prius oculos pre
nimium esse in osse manus applicando
dem bibit liberaliter quam alias
et unde filium illius statim proposito
et intendens sciret cor adolescen-
tis traiecit et cum se pater dicebat
et expectans patre interrogavit si
satis certam haberet manum at ille
negavit appollinem potuisse certius
dimittere secundum regem dignum
inquit cum prorsus cum dicitur
Simile narrat ibidem de arpal
lo rege persarum qui cum esset prius
offensus filios epule peplatos
apposuit et subquesivit an placeret
condimentum et ut vidit plenum mal
sus filiorum capita afferri iussit et

fuit cum acceptus in deo quid apud
regem omnes ceteras ioconde detes
narrat ibidem quod cum apud babylo-
niam festinaret ad bellum et posset
capere captos cum rex esset unus
equus regis in fluminibus ita quo-
tus invenit se illum cum dimisit
ut etiam sic posset transire sed cal-
cari a fontibus posset quod postea dimisit
in .ccc.lx. rivos nimis rivulos si fines
regibus barbaris fuit in ita quos
nulla erudicio multis literarum
dictus imbuat prout ait Seneca.
Cum ita eciam probus fecit principes
magni narrat ibidem Sicut de alex-
andro qui longa parte et triumphaviat
cum inceptus virum pro tempore
sed per adulterium sed admirans
cum iam macedone et libere ipsi
ea servitute capere Simili et
hic macedo cum fundari loco
abierat vel philosophorum de orientali
in terris et omnibus paganis eneca
voluit quoddam alibi nomen et in
imperatum dimicavit cum esset di-
spiciens dominum qua illa pateba-
t dispositorum erat et servebat autem ibi
ferre admiranda est in ita et ad tene-
dum paciam monuit ut sit
semper opes sui solacio et studio sed
quod principes laborant ut sit victor-
ia eorum cum sed meorum transcre-
nacionis vult esse in duce generati
cum sit captiva mentium ait Augustinus
xiiii de civitate dei c. v. Sic certo in aliis
aliis modis debent principes in
fine eum per eam meis principaliter
posset conquerere principaliter
deorum coerceri conferendi cum
principibus etc. De felicitate imperatorum

Quales autem debent [illegible]
esse quae principes [illegible]
[illegible] optime [illegible]
[illegible] dicens [illegible]
imperatores [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
rei publice [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

possessio [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
uo [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] eadem [illegible]
tu [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
non [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] non
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] pauperi

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ipsis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

In epistola que dicitur aristotelis ad alexandrum in
[illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Dominacio [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] alexandri cum
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] inter duabus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] bona [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
bona [illegible] [illegible] indigentibus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
[illegible] ille qui [illegible] dat [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] de
bonis suis tempore necessitatis dat hominibus
indigentibus talis rex est largus
sibi et subditis eius regnum prospera-
bitur eius mandatum obseruatur
talem regem laudabant antiqui
talis dicitur utique largus mo-
destus qui non fundit inordinate

bona regni sui indignius et eis in-
digentibus tales est depopulator
rei publice destructor regni in-
uenitur regni. Unde prodigus
appellatur eo quod prodigus regno suo
prudencia ... nec auaricie
inclinet dedecus regis et dissonum
regie maiestati sequitur ibidem
Quod in ueni scripti in pectore
magni doctoris Hermogenis quod
summa et uera bonitas claritas in-
tellectus et plenitudo legis ac regni
perfeccionis est in rege abstinencia a
possessionibus subditorum. Sequitur
ibidem. O alexander declina co-
natum bestialium naturarum quia
corruptibiles sunt. Conare cum
uoluntatibus generis humani per
tuorum. Caueas cum auaricia
auaricia depredari diuiciarum illud
in ueni dicta illa prophetam illa infide-
litatem multa lacrimam et inimicicias ...
ciones. Cum auaricia mater cupiditas
que ducit ad destruccionem legis et
destruccionem familiaritatis et admi-
nistracionem bona regis. De illud ap-
parentes prudentis. Et dicitur sequitur
deponitur quia ex in primis decet
regiam maiestatem ob causam se
legibus instituas et quod in sancta
apparencia ex sua euidencia re-
cognoscunt omnes. Sequitur decet re-
gem leges suas honorare religiosis
honorare sapientes sublimare et
cum eis conferre. Decet regem
summa cogitacione nutriens cum hiis
prudentibus sociare. Sequitur inter que
regie maiestati honorificentur in-
dui cum pulchro apparatu appareat

regem honorificari et regem abstine-
re a multiloquio. Ideo frequencius con-
sorcium uulgi prouocat quia nimia
familiaritas parit contemptum. Iudi-
cauerunt quod rex tamen semel in anno
appareat cum regali apparatu et no-
biles suos secum et uulgus memo-
rabile illa die conspiciunt dona lar-
giri reos de carceribus eruentur parce-
re. Propterea conferre sapientem
de philosophis consueuit ... ad
regem. Regem graciis decet quod re-
gna ... ita ... ordinauit et de-
cet sapiente rege patrem decorat.
Et per consequens et ad per bonos mo-
res illius exultantis ... beni-
uolencia. Et inducentur ad simili-
tudinem reuerencie obediencie et dileccio
regis. Ideo fore regis subdent
regis ... pregnancia
... omnes pueros abundancia in-
dicat in regis amore honorem
obedienciam et timorem conueniunt ...
... ... consiga-
tur ... cum ...
dispensare ... ...
illum ... regalia
... ... sal-
... ...
reliquie. Et ... ... incorrup-
tibiles ... ... inflexi-
bilis ... ...
... ...
... ...
tua ... ...
diuicias ... ...
tas ... ...
... ...
... ...

brutorum. Unde in inebriantibus
quod corporis destructio est corporis ab-
breviatio vite corruptio intellectus
legis transgressio mores generat fe-
mineos. Decet imperatoriam maiestatem
cum quibus delectabitur cum variis in-
strumentis organorum cum sibi tedio-
sus fuerit cum bonam [illegible]
valde delectatur [illegible] consue-
verit ingrossari et hoc fit ter vel bis
vel quatuor diebus et [illegible]
ut fiat [illegible] et [illegible] ad finem [illegible]
[illegible] parvis [illegible] pape
[illegible] de tua familia speciales
qui ibi [illegible] que sunt et dirigentur
[illegible] tui honorati prepositi tibi
et nobilibus tuis qui non sunt
tua [illegible]. [illegible] rex hec que
[illegible] et [illegible] multum ab
[illegible] quia ipsos tollit [illegible]
[illegible] vero est laude
bilis aquile [illegible] et [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] cuius [illegible]
[illegible] quo [illegible] in
[illegible] non [illegible] et ad [illegible]
[illegible] tuo
[illegible] graviter
[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] venena
[illegible] [illegible] venena
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] prudencia tua
[illegible] quia
[illegible] [illegible] tuo
[illegible]
[illegible] clamat
ad [illegible] dicentes
[illegible] tibi [illegible]

morales principum destruit. Unde potius
bona exempla debet habere [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] infirmitatis
Cave ne infringas fidem datam
quam [illegible] convenit infidelibus
et incredulis. [illegible] tuis [illegible]
non deque [illegible] studia [illegible]
statue prope comitibus tuis ut filios
doceant scripturas [illegible] et tua deque
prudenciam in [illegible] ad sublimare
regnum [illegible] sublimavit [illegible]
[illegible] sapienciam [illegible] in
operibus multum et [illegible] Recorde-
tur regine [illegible] tibi mandat
causa amicicie et multa exennia et
dona necnon inter que missa fuit
illa venustissima puella que ab in-
fancia nutrita fuit et imbuta veneno
serpentino ita quod natura ipsa fuit
in naturam serpentis et nisi ego diligenter
inspexissem in ipsam et arte magi-
ca indagassem eo quod ipsa ita au-
dacter terribiliter et inverecunde sine
[illegible] hominum
[illegible] quod interficeret
homines solo visu vel morsu quod
tu experimento probavisti et nisi hec
certissime tibi ostendissem mors tua
fuisset et ardore ipsius [illegible]
et [illegible] multa et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] principes
[illegible] cum ad [illegible]
[illegible] pacis // [illegible] tempore
belli [illegible] ut [illegible] limites
belli vel [illegible]

E[illegible] est belli tempus pacis et contra [illegible] principes sunt informandi tempore belli
[illegible] belli [illegible]

aprincipe vel assumpsit de eo ut iusta ne-
cessitas et de hoc eciam iusticie
civitatis et de hoc in ordinando inter
cives ordinabiliter quam ut dicit
xxiii q. i. Ideo bella geruntur propterea
in pace vivant ut dicitur
iniquitatis cripiat et fures pacis
necessitas cum bello in vicio
respondent intendere quod inprudenter
uti prudenti audacia inprudenter
accusat imperabilitate cum fuerit
debellandi libido dicendi et si qua
sunt que in bellis impediant ut
aug. xxiii q. i. Et fuit et similiter
dicitur inquid dicat quod bella sunt
precata que fiunt per necessitatem
tamen regnorum prelatum et pro
obedientiam circumdant per quod regis et
sine de ipsis bellis de quibus aug.
ibi pro quo actus belli penes prin-
cipem ministrant causa penes
milites et quod satis quod genus
de auctoritate principis belli similiter
dum fuerit fiat ut est vel ad bellum
vel ad necessitatem vel ad prolongationem
mortalium propterea in eo. Ibidem in dicto
cap. v. Et ista de his apparet
circa bella generaliter contra alias
et ex parte ex quibus dominus
si non prodest que iusto incipit
vel concipit vel fuerit debuerunt
Et de bello ipse in de civitate dei
ca. xv. et xxxi. cap. v. Bellum tamen non
debet fieri nisi urgente necessitate
ut dicitur cum proprie dei q. viii. Et
nulla ingerit se. Xo. et penulti-
Secundo est debet tamen dei offensa
principis admoneri et cum placare
ut fit in eo circa omnia que offendunt

presta iusta

in deum et eius causam et aduendit et
ea que peccata sunt per se et causa propter
[illegible] diligenter [illegible] debet
cum principes et qui sunt prudentes ut
habet dicitur ipsum quod non potest [illegible]
eius mandata et illa adimpleat
quod autem aliquis aliquem
iudicium [illegible] cum restringere [illegible]
dei [illegible] propter [illegible]
[illegible] aliqua [illegible]
[illegible] et ascendit
ad illos que videntur et illos de
tibi [illegible] assumpsit [illegible]
[illegible] deo [illegible] potius
[illegible] vnum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] debet de eis et prius
Item debet [illegible] belli [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

eciam civitates milicie qui cum pre-
patrioque eciam militauerunt. Ideo-
que non tam milites quam turpes
mulieres [illegible] ordines
quoque nomine nisi [illegible]
dicebat ut si pulcritudinem castrorum duces
[illegible] alicuius rei [illegible]
videre dicebat quamque nomine militis
sed victoriam cogitauit neque in
[illegible] quid est sed in bellis
fuit certe fuit de damno et quibus
non illis victores et ipsi victi qui
cum [illegible] ciuitatis dimicat
arte non capi ut dicat [illegible]
ubi propter quidam [illegible] nos [illegible]
corporis in milicia ut datum est. [illegible]

Item prudens| [illegible] et quod ordinat
debet princeps| disciplina [illegible]
ut iuste et militibus suis sit debita
et recta disciplina [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et impudicias cupidi-
tates et rapinas [illegible] et
discordias [illegible] et inobedi-
encias [illegible] cum sit [illegible]
[illegible] nisi [illegible] debita
disciplina. Sicut narrat [illegible]
li. ii ca. vii. Quod romani adeo
[illegible] disciplina ut ordine [illegible]
[illegible] alios [illegible]
[illegible] militarem [illegible]
[illegible] sed docta qua [illegible]
militare ordinem [illegible]
in [illegible] copias [illegible]
[illegible] lacedemoniorum
ad thermopilas [illegible]
[illegible] infinita [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] dicebat quod [illegible]

[illegible] disci-
plina tenuerat illos et [illegible] fuit
[illegible] apud [illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible] nouem [illegible]
fuit tamen quod duces [illegible]
non [illegible] multitudine [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ceteris
[illegible]
princeps [illegible] victoriam [illegible]
[illegible] apud se et [illegible] disciplina
[illegible] unde narrat
valerius li. ii ca. i. Quod [illegible]
[illegible] in hispania [illegible]
[illegible] que capta [illegible]
et [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] erit [illegible]
et [illegible] Constat quod [illegible]
[illegible] cum duobus
militibus [illegible] ab [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] manifestat
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ubi de
disciplina est militari. [illegible]

Item princeps| unde ut in fine
debet prudens| sit fidelitas [illegible]
quod sit [illegible] fidelitas [illegible]
[illegible] amabilitas ut [illegible]
dicit Iulius cesar qui non [illegible]
[illegible] militibus sed cum [illegible]
[illegible] de ipso in
vita cesaris parte i. Quod milites
neque [illegible] neque fortuna
[illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible] atque [illegible]
[illegible] sed cum [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

in medio viri est. Hic fecit Theodo-
sius prout narratur in historia tripar-
tita. Dicitur quod cum Eugenium et Arboga-
[illegible]

iustum est saltem honorare et eius
iusticias defendere et eos in iniurias
punire etc. [illegible]
Tercio [illegible] tyrannus [illegible]
principes [illegible]
regere alios ne falso imponat nomen
principis vel regis [illegible] studere
ad regendum se et ad regendum fami-
liam propriam [illegible] et ad [illegible]
dum [illegible] que [illegible] ad
[illegible] ut [illegible] aut [illegible]
[illegible] regendo [illegible]
[illegible] regis [illegible]
[illegible] si [illegible]
ipo [illegible] est [illegible]
et [illegible] qui [illegible] principes [illegible]
[illegible] depredatur [illegible]
et ille [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] dependere [illegible]
principes ibi [illegible] principes [illegible]
[illegible] principes [illegible]
[illegible] regni [illegible]
[illegible] magni [illegible]
[illegible] reges [illegible]
[illegible] reges [illegible] in
[illegible] ibi [illegible] reges quia [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] regis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] regendis [illegible]
[illegible] illi [illegible]
[illegible] reges [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quid [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] claudicant [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] necesse [illegible]

[illegible] adeunt [illegible]
[illegible] principes [illegible]
[illegible] ubi quod [illegible]
[illegible] omnia [illegible]
[illegible] quibus [illegible]
[illegible] facit [illegible]
[illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible] quid [illegible] sed quid [illegible]
[illegible] donec [illegible]
[illegible] videte et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] gloriam et [illegible]
[illegible] nequissima
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] reges
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] reges qui [illegible]
[illegible] regis [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] regnat
reges qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] nemo [illegible]
[illegible] nemo ambicioni nemo
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] omnia [illegible]

ferret quam se quam magnus
dominus mali et avaritiis scelestissimos
et iniquitate ignorans [illegible] in pluribus ma-
lorum magnum est ut ph[ilosoph]us v politicorum ca[pitulo]
Si vis omnia publica [illegible]
[illegible] regere si te [illegible] raro
aliqua disponas quod [illegible] ad in[illegible]
agere debeas et omnia tua semper propo-
ne [illegible] ut [illegible] ut ph[ilosoph]us [illegible]
[illegible] ibidem [illegible]
[illegible] tyrannus [illegible]
honesta utilitati publice [illegible]
[illegible] Si ille [illegible] imperat tempore
nichil providens [illegible] suis cupiditatibus impo-
tens deliciis [illegible] in [illegible] detesta-
bile esse tyrannum [illegible] quod nullus
principum gentibus [illegible]
[illegible] regere legibus [illegible]
principes illos regentes [illegible]
lege divina ac lege [illegible]
[illegible] si regnat [illegible]
est [illegible] quod [illegible] Aug[ustinus] [illegible]
ca[pitulo] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] propter [illegible]
[illegible] hec [illegible]
[illegible] regni et [illegible]
[illegible] post[illegible] ca[pitulo]
[illegible] regis [illegible]
[illegible] qui sedet in solio iudicii
dissipat omne malum intuitu suo
E [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
principes [illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] principatus [illegible] quia
in [illegible] [illegible]
regit ut [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] modis [illegible]
[illegible] et tyrannidis
[illegible] tyrannus [illegible]

qui [illegible] qui se [illegible] principatur ut [illegible] politicorum ca[pitulo] [illegible]
tyranni et principis quod hic legi
obtemperat [illegible] tyrannus
[illegible] tyrannus [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] modis [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et quod [illegible] tyrannum [illegible]
[illegible] ca[pitulo] ibidem
[illegible] publicum [illegible] qui [illegible]
accepit potestatem legibus [illegible]
et iustitie et [illegible] qui non
[illegible] usurpavit [illegible] et
[illegible] leges [illegible]
[illegible] leges
[illegible] et ibi [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] ca[pitulo] [illegible] nulla est
nobis [illegible] tyrannis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] honestum [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] quedam [illegible] ipsa
[illegible] capite et [illegible]
[illegible] corporis [illegible]
et ipsa [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible]
corporis [illegible] et omnis
principes [illegible] debet
[illegible] tyrannias
que [illegible] in [illegible] legibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ab aliis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] ab aliis in [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] in
[illegible]
[illegible] de aliis [illegible]
[illegible] ca[pitulo] [illegible]

[illegible]

vel ut nisi dicunt ovia et pcula ... de-
bent assumi mutuum obedientiae
perpetuam principi magistri et assistentiis que
de rei pendet et desideriis subiectis
de indigentibus pro auxilio et pro-
[illegible]

talibus peccatores et quantibus tam
... plebiscito ...
... ad ...
[illegible]

Princeps decennis et vniuersi sunt et reges
debent esse cum potestate iustitie et
aliarum virtutum stabilitate et innocentia
omnium cultu diuini pietate et preciosis [illegible]
et puritate vite et etiam iudicii recti-
ta [illegible] et debent esse ana-
rigam [illegible] et restitutione mune-
ri [illegible] de consolatione et
spoliatione [illegible] talis est princeps
[illegible] qui [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] talis erat [illegible]
qui [illegible] tota die [illegible]
[illegible] qualis debet esse [illegible]
[illegible] princeps [illegible]
palliator [illegible] Qualis debet esse
valis esse debet [illegible] papa et [illegible] pars 2a capitula
Et qualiter talis proprius [illegible]
[illegible] pasci [illegible] pater [illegible]
[illegible] debet esse [illegible]
tor boni principis et recto [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in regno [illegible] iudice [illegible]
[illegible] princeps
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] recto [illegible]
liber [illegible] vnde [illegible]
[illegible] qualiter [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ad [illegible] exemplo
antiquorum prout narrat [illegible]
[illegible] qui etiam [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] narrat
[illegible] qui [illegible]
duos [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] non eius [illegible]

[illegible] victorie [illegible] quantum
[illegible] gentium [illegible] amplius
[illegible] pondus [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] pecunia
[illegible] antiquorum prout narrat
ibidem [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] plus
[illegible] quod [illegible] ad
[illegible] non sufficiebat
[illegible] narrat [illegible]
qui [illegible] prout [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
narrat [illegible] pauperes
[illegible] quod
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
debet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] pecunia [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] narrat
[illegible] de quodam [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] que
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] narrat
[illegible]

antiqui aliquando castrinia . Dicat
q̄ antigonus cum audisset filium diu
tisse in omnibus domini eius filie
& parentes & preceptis e cum impleverit
neque minus congregaverit annos
natus hospicio magis consuetudinis uelet
perdicans cum nullo noluit consulibus
in officiis eius quod & cum plebs pro
iecit & de cipientes tales debent p̄
tamen sed Jra uita fuerit quod
dolendum est. Tempore eius sic proposi
tos dum debent bene & etiam dei
in reuerencia & spem sublacione
dispensacionem & in ebrietatem tenere
pauperes in eorum cogitacionibus quod
ex eis inspirent paupertatis posseden
tem ut de eis dicat deus unum
unde narrat in vita beati basilii quod
accessit ad eum quedam mulier cuius
vir a quodam captus erat rogans eum
ut apud prepositum prouinciarum
scriberet pro ipso qui scripsit
et ille mulieri dixit nec posse apud
te liberari . Vnde ipse rescripsit
pro se noluit inspicere illud quod tunc
potui pro eo quod dixit ut vel tamen
laus respexit si quibus ingenuis
non potuisse dixit ut eam gracius sciat
Et parcius non noluisse dicat text.
ad dignitatem recepi quia nolui
non posse ipse fuit & scripsit cum
capta est ille & liberatus misit hoc
beato basilio qui grates agens restituit
mulieri et duplicavit quod abstulit
sicut salvator dicit Iohannes. Non
vos me elegistis sed ego elegi vos. Item
minister fuimus tui & dicit Ecclesiastici de malo
filius qui quamuis sit & debet eis
prebere & pauperes omnes adiuvare nolunt dominus
dicit quia non spectat. preter dicit ibidem

praticis modis quibus philosophus in
formandis est sicut etiam in formandis
quilibet qui potest fieri preses ut dicitur
est supra / Vt sit diligens in cognoscendo
& cordis autem / pro pressere & in iudicis differe
vendicant. / & prudens ad talia
Tibi loca conditorum in reprobanda ut dicitur
est Dicunt enim omnia disponunt ea que
sunt ad corpus anime quia a dili
gentia tollens quod fit ratio in alto
posset fieri ad proudenda pericula sin
ambo in communi enim dicit in iudicat
vel prudens sit ad discernenda impera
illum in istis possibilia amicorum deli
nquenti vere videtur preter quod de
iudex dicitur quasi ius dicens
populo sicut in iniudicium cum autem
decepcionis est iniustum iudicare. Vt
iudex dicitur ut est in eo iusticia regat
que si possidet in omnibus quando debet
esse iudicis dicitur in deum . Item
post unus propositus & quia nos
& quorum consilium fit probacione
unus et quoque precipit eis dicit
audite illos & quod iustum est iudicate
vel quia debent esse iusti recte
in eis iustus quorum vim precipue
fortitudo aut bellica hoc est sequesti
omnis capitulis & ubi dicit alicuius
nec quia maior virtus est aut pap
quia principes regendi debent sapien
tes & legem prudentes est dicit
ut dicitur est quia generari corpora
industria generant contra principes debentque
facies fecit nullus generari quod in pu
tans principes virtutibus in simul aut
pap. quia principes probacionem lauda
bilis & videtur famam tales cum
debent esse iudices in quantum iudi
ces possunt esse idem alii propter

et iudices sed precibus impediendo
iudices in iudicando. deut. xvi. Iu-
dices et magistros constitues in omnibus
portis tuis etc. unde admodum sunt
ut conterant iudicium diligenter et
studiose ordinabit et recte iudicet
et iuste. Job xxix. Causam quam
nesciebam diligentissime investiga-
bam. Ecclesiastici vii. ne queras fieri
iudex nisi cito ne valeas irrumpere ini-
quitates. debeamus veritatem in discussione iudicii
ne quolibet mala audiamus nos ad
monemur ne passim sine probatione
credamus. digestis de iniuriis con-
pro diffusione similis credulitatis
reclusio proponit. concinnando et
deliberatione sine probatione et sine iudicio
quandoque indicium est. Deut. xix.
cum audierit magistratus accipiet
unusquisque proximum qui ad se iudicium
venit. domus consilii nec in iudi-
cio plurimorum acquiescas sine ut
aures dominus proprie quia non visibile
in iudicio fit. deinde ius et iustitie
presidendo sunt. ergo debent iudices
tunc aspiciunt et abstineant ut [illegible]
patiant. Omnia debent caute et
diligentes esse in causa discussione
et iustitia diffiniendo quia ut
ait Gregorius ubi supra et in [illegible]
crebro credenda sunt ut iudicium
veram pro dicta indicat cum cognoscunt
suspicionibus credulitatibus faciat
dare presumptionem indicium sicut fuit de putipha-
re sponsa qui nimis credulus libros
coniugis fraudavit Joseph et tradi-
dit eum in carcerem Genesis xxxix. Item de
sua discussione circumstantiis et de
suspectis notandum est ut iuste indi-

Iudicet sunt de proprio condemnato vel
uxor ad domum sinistri per iudicium
qui sunt liberati concinnans testi-
bus et condempnatis unde et populator
liberavit adulteram quia non sunt
condempnare. Jo. viii. ut etiam aut
bi eius de quibus qualitatibus et indicium
quadruplum. saltem Jo. v. Sicut
audio sic iudico et iudicium ad suum
sive legem debet mori durante
causa iudicii temporis. Jo. xi. Si di-
mittimus eum veniet romani
et tollant locum et gentes et indicium
amoris s. carnalis sicut fuit de
David qui noluit punire absolon
ii Reg. xviii. et sententia et non debe-
admitti ad iudicium fideles amicos
ne fallant vel fallantur. hic ille et quan-
dit de Tullio iii de officiis ca. xi.
Ponit cum persona amici in iudi-
cio iudicis tunc dabit amicorum
iudicium amicitiam et valent et ut
ostendi libentius quis ad placere
licet tamen non invito fien-
dum sit in animum suum fortiter
testem et ego arbitror sua vere
hic ille. Cavendum est iudicibus
nomina credulitate ne condiscur-
sionis omissione vel odii ina-
nitate vel amore pusillanimi-
tate vel amore carnis affecte
vel amicitie familiaritate vel
communi cupiditate iudicium per-
vertant. Quod istis modis perverterunt
iudicium timore et odio amore cupidi-
tate. Danielis ca. xiii. quod tres presbyteri
dicunt quod fuit invitati in primis
iudicibus cum iudicium dicunt observent
Josephus dicit historia xi. iudicabit
iustitia populos qui diligentes
et amici fuisse etiam qui in tempore

distinctione et quam fugatores et pinde
in eandem examinatione et quam con-
stantes et industri in corpore dubitat-
ionatione et quam clementes, et pij
quorumdam exemplum rerum persequenda
tamen absolute patet. In gestis ro-
de finis scilicet de disputacione tamen plerique
Narrat valerius libro vii° capitulo 2° quod de-
mostenes astute astutia [illegible]
quandam anicule pecunia que pariter
deposita nomine alterius a duobus hospi-
tibus acceperat cum conditione ut eam
nisi simul redderet. quorum alter interiecto
tempore tamquam mortuo socio [illegible]
obsitus decepta mulier nummos ab-
stulit. Supervenit alter deum [illegible] et
depositum petere cepit. hesitabat illa
misera pariter et pecunia et defensione
permitteret. [illegible] dolo quo [illegible]
dio cogitabat [illegible] Demosthe-
nis cuius prudentia affuit qui in [illegible]
nocationem aduenit [illegible] inquit
parata est deposite fidem soluere
socium adduxeris id fieri non posse
quam ut ipse vociferabaris hec [illegible]
[illegible] pecuniam [illegible] simul [illegible]
innumeratus [illegible]
Descendo super de examinatione [illegible]
[illegible] Narrat valerius libro viii [illegible]
[illegible] omnes ad [illegible]
[illegible] testes [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] iudicium [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] alter [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ex quas solebat
[illegible] adiuuabat. cum autem quedam
[illegible] uenit ibi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] spoliare [illegible] [illegible]

posuit quedam dolia plena oleo
in domo et quedam semiplena oleo
[illegible] tempore elapso venit uidere illa et
veniens illa dolia semiplena re-
posuit [illegible] cum fuisset ut non poss-
et [illegible] hoc et in [illegible] vocatus ad
iudicem et ille non restituit [illegible]
[illegible] qui invocabatur restituit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] adiuuit
[illegible] [illegible] que [illegible] quod dat
[illegible] [illegible] cum eo ad iudicium
[illegible] quod illa dolia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] dolijs ille fuit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] non est in illis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] que erant [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] est quia [illegible] plena
est [illegible] [illegible] plena [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] iudicare
[illegible] [illegible] libro viii capitulo primo
quod quedam [illegible] familias [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] cum ab alijs [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] dolo bella
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] cognitionem [illegible] quia
[illegible] [illegible] liberare duobus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] iusto
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ariopagite quorum [illegible]
qui [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] annos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dolabella [illegible] illa [illegible]

dampnandi et absolvendi in comparabili altercatione mutabant. Constitu[illegible] narrat agellius de dilatione iudicii diffiniendi inter protagoram [illegible] ne in policratico libro v° ca° xi. Et discipulus fuit inter quos fuit [illegible] iuvenis adolescens dives eloquentie ac discenda gratia causas orandi cupiens fuit. Hic in disciplina protagore sese dedit promittens pecuniam quantam petiit, dedit medietatem antequam ingrederetur, residuam aliam quo primum die apud iudices perorasset et vicisset. Postea cum diutius auditor assectatorque protagore fuisset et in studio quidem facundie promovisset et [illegible] partium [illegible] denegaret ne dictam impleret mercedem, [illegible] cum eo protagoras contendit. Cum ergo ad iudices in contendendum [illegible] dicunt quod venissent, tunc protagoras sic exorsus est et dixit: Disce inquit stultissime adolescens utroque modo fore uti reddas quod peto, sive contra te pronunciatum erit sive pro te. Nam si contra te lis erit data, merces mihi ex sententia debebitur quia ego vicero; sin vero secundum te iudicatum erit, merces mihi ex pacto debebitur quia tu viceris. Ad ea respondit euathlus: occurrere inquit huic tam ancipiti captioni isse obviam si verba non ipse facerem atque alio patrono uterer. Sed magis in ista victoria prolubium est cum te non in causa tantum sed in argumento quoque isto vicero. Disce ergo et tu magister sapientissime uti non reddam quod petis sive contra me pronunciatum fuerit sive pro me. Nam si iudices pro causa

mea senserint nichil tibi ex sententia debebitur quia ego vicero. Sin contra me pronunciaverint nichil tibi ex pacto debebo quia non vicero. Tunc iudices dubiosum hoc et inexplicabile esse quod utrimque dicebatur rati ne sententia sua utramcumque in partem dicta esset ipsa sese rescinderet, rem iniudicatam reliquerunt causamque in diem longissimam distulerunt. Hec ille. Sic patet quod [illegible] fuit protagoras qui fuit magister [illegible] apud se positus [illegible] qui fuit [illegible] sicut narrat agellius libro v ca° [illegible] de quibus [illegible] [illegible] sententia [illegible] [illegible] maiorem [illegible] [illegible] policratico libro v [illegible]

De ordinatione [illegible] [illegible] vindicte iudicis

Sequitur [illegible]
de absolutione rei [illegible] narrat [illegible] libro [illegible] ca° [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] apud [illegible] in iudicio absolutus [illegible] [illegible]

quia in incepcione regnum amoris
tunc magis quam nunc primum
bonum habebat. ipsius ¶ Simili nar-
rat ibi de quodam qui erat reus
homicidii per accidens [illegible]
[illegible] flens quod de capite
suo iudicii [illegible] consencione quia
tempore [illegible] erat pene nullum
[illegible] suffragium sibi quia gratia illa
[illegible] ad capitis [illegible] quam in
[illegible] neminem requirit absolucio
[illegible] prior dati est ¶ Simili nar-
rat eidem alio accusato quod
[illegible] sociis attulisset
[illegible] de eo fierent [illegible]
[illegible] iudici [illegible] cum ille
[illegible] iudices [illegible]
[illegible] totam
[illegible] et
[illegible] ¶ Similiter
[illegible] damp-
naret [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et iudex [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ¶ Simili nar-
rat [illegible] dampnabat
[illegible]
[illegible] dolentes [illegible]
[illegible] ibi erant
[illegible] priores ad absoluendum
[illegible] ut patet supra de
[illegible] augustinus de civitate
dei [illegible] de dampnacione
[illegible] iniquitate iudicis illius
[illegible]
[illegible] quod in eo
[illegible] homicidii
[illegible] iudicantibus
[illegible] in ea parte iudicari

sunt absolucionem [illegible] liberacionem
[illegible] parte [illegible] sunt pre-
mi absolucionis dampnacionis solebat
[illegible] pagani et gentiles [illegible]
[illegible] fidei [illegible] dei [illegible] indi-
[illegible] non [illegible] vel [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] diligen-
tes in iudiciis suis quales debent
esse fideles non solum in iudiciis
suis sed in iudicio quod dei est
dei enim iudicium est fideles [illegible]
¶ [illegible] debent iudices fi-
deles ut iudicium fiat [illegible]
examinati ut [illegible] nar-
rat augustinus in [illegible] de medio
de aliquo collega suo quod apud
[illegible] fuit [illegible]
[illegible] quendam [illegible]
[illegible] fuit [illegible]
[illegible] dominum [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] cum ille intimasset [illegible]
[illegible] eum ad domum [illegible]
[illegible] cuius erat a-
[illegible] qui erat ante [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et in domum illam [illegible]
[illegible] et in [illegible]
[illegible] ibi [illegible]
[illegible] ut ille [illegible]
[illegible] quam
non [illegible]
[illegible] dampnacionem erat
[illegible] ¶ [illegible] in
[illegible] theodosio in-
[illegible] dampna-
[illegible] ad mortem
[illegible] unde et domi-
nus [illegible] clamor sodomorum
et gomorreorum venit ad me
[illegible] descendam et videbo

VI. [illegible]

[illegible]

apud antiquos [illegible]

[illegible] officij [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] iusticie [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] dominus et regina

[illegible] qua ut

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] iusticiam

[illegible]

[illegible]

ubi proprietas mor' nulla est. Omnino
iudicium nichil est nisi pensata mores
et opera. Quod iudices provincie alligati
legibus convicti quod omni modo
iudicium cum veritate et legum observa-
tione disponent tempus enim est tamen
est ut patrum evangeliorum sepius
sensibiles antecedens iudicantes decre-
ponant ubi ex arbitrio suam ipsi
affine presumant vel amovendum
nisi suam utcumque quotiens constitu-
tus lactandos operibus dei repleta presta
omnibus iusticiam mandat ad presens
sepius vindictam et aliorum compas-
sionis omnis iniquitas perficitur
omnis qui carnis et sanguinis. Religio
iudicantia spectat constitutionis
nam et abdicam iudicem et amiciciam
quia ut ait ubique Cassiodorus aut fidele
cum in [illegible] presidis [illegible] ut
ut dicit impossibile est ait vi de
merito iudicis Tullius de officiis libro
3 capitulo xi quod neque gerere personam
neque [illegible] at fidem et ami-
ciciam vir bonus facit. Et ideo ut
ait idem presbiter amicoribus
accipiunt more regendi iudicis
si cum more tenebunt qua salva
fide facere posset. Hec regula ad
ea pertinet que paulo ante dixi
honeste amico audiere posse quidem
nam si omnia facienda sunt que
amici velint non amicicie tales
sed conivenciones putande sunt
unde ad describendum qualis debet
iudex conveniat Augustinus libro v de
civitate iusticie. Describit iud-
icem et calos iusticie multisque fenestris
ac nitentibus illorum coloribus
depinxit et sequitur forma virgina-
li aspectu vehementi et formida-
bili luminibus acribus ac vel

similibus vel aliorum procedit vindicte
cuiusdam speciem dignitate regimina
ginus speciem significatione iudicii
voluit iudicem qui insignitur ubi
est sponte ex gratia sive pecunie
in corrupta in adulabilem cont-
ra iniquos vocatos in misericordie
atque in exorabilem crudelitatem et adhuc
ac potestate vel maiestate equi-
tatis viantibus [illegible]. De iniusticia
iudicum Augustinus [illegible] ratione
ta vicio. De pena non mali iudicis
Valerius libro vi capitulo 3 quod Cambises mali
cuiusdam iudicis corpore pellem
detractam selle intendit et cathedra
filium eius iudicaturum consedere precepit
locum et rege barbarus atrox ac nova
pena iudicis ne quis postea cor-
rumpi iudex posset providit. Ex-
levit ergo prudentia iudices ne
puniret iudicium dei ut nostra
lex adeo puniatur quod tanta
pena punit rex barbarus iniqui
iudicem. De informatione advocatorum
Consequenter admodum sunt orato-
res sive advocati vel legiste
qui vendicant sibi locum et officium
lingue in re publica [illegible]
cum tempus apposite dicendo persuasibi-
litate et veritate [illegible] lingua
[illegible] tempus [illegible] cum
et oratores [illegible] ad iudicem
dicit ut Tullius [illegible] ca' [illegible]
[illegible] informat [illegible]
[illegible] et eloquencia [illegible] utili-
tate publice non prodest [illegible]
Tullius [illegible] libro i capitulo [illegible] Quod
tum in hominum quam eloquencia
cura ad salutem hominum et ad [illegible]
[illegible] ad bonorum [illegible]
[illegible] vel tamen ut sit fugiendum

est. ita est. Ideo religioni nocentes
aliquos nefarieque impugnare defende-
re. Ideo peius quod tales defendentes
ne propriam utilitatem et eius causas opi-
mant et desperant. Ne innocentes ali-
quos impugnent et dampnificent, ne
falsitates vel fallaces causas defen-
dendas suscipiant, et ne ipsos innocentes
vel pauperes hominibus iniustificent. Quia qui
iustificat impium et qui condempnat
iustum abhominabilis est uterque apud deum.
Prov. xvii°. Et talia cum conveniunt [illegible]
[illegible] religiosis quia ut ait magister
[illegible] in principio [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] laudabilior [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] operibus [illegible]
[illegible] officia aliquis vendere [illegible]
[illegible] idem [illegible]
[illegible] loquens de [illegible] principibus [illegible]
[illegible] michi [illegible]
[illegible] loquacitatis ne ulli-
[illegible] [illegible] tua [illegible]
tua [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] arma
[illegible] cum [illegible] qui
[illegible] sicut [illegible] iusta
[illegible] illa [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] et [illegible]
magis posset [illegible]
[illegible] tam [illegible]
[illegible] quam pompa [illegible]
[illegible] verborum [illegible]
[illegible] qui
[illegible] et [illegible]
advocatorum [illegible]
[illegible] in hoc [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] nobilis [illegible]
[illegible] ab [illegible] orna-
mentis [illegible] narrat de demoste-
ne [illegible] li° viii° c° xiii° de-
mostenes inquit [illegible] qua [illegible]

[illegible] eius in [illegible] cultus [illegible]
[illegible] appetisse [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] notitiam et famam [illegible]
[illegible] est eloquentie [illegible]
[illegible] se [illegible] sibi [illegible] quam
[illegible] vestium [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] quos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] que cum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] laudis [illegible] esse [illegible]
[illegible] quod ab [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ma-
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] esse [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] ab [illegible]
[illegible] vendere se et non [illegible] coram
[illegible] tales se vendunt [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] vendunt
[illegible] et [illegible] sunt
[illegible] vendendis [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] que sunt [illegible]
sunt apud eos venalia. [illegible]
de demostene qui cum aristodemum ac-
torem fabularum [illegible]
[illegible] accepisset et ille [illegible]
talentum plus cum [illegible] demostenes
[illegible] tacere [illegible] tales [illegible]
[illegible] vendidores
qui non [illegible] se [illegible] vendunt
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] tales venditores [illegible]
[illegible] in re publica. [illegible]
[illegible] li° v° c° x° quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] dampnificat
[illegible] cum ut dici solent [illegible] ar-
genteis [illegible] et non [illegible]

pt vendunt se et sua. Sed etiam a
lit aliquos pt spem ut plus lucrentur
vel alterum excludunt vel quod ne
quis est in munere, ut et sicut p(er)ssi
iudicium de illis reficitur. Unde
ysaye lix°. Conversum retro iudi-
cium iusticia longe stetit quia corruit
in platea veritas et equitas non po-
tuit ingredi etc. Cor enim repugna-
tor obstaculis sublatis et iusticiam
addicat quod non sinit illas ingre-
ssum et quod gravius est in patrocinii
sui meritum repellunt alium virum
erroris. Sicut loquitur aug. legem
ante necessitatem loquens de pastoribus natu
nempe illa quasi nasi eum sed nasi
erroris. Verum quod in eis ponitur
ab illis doctoribus. Alio sermone
habet eloquentia pugna [illegible]
pecca proposita [illegible] pugnat eis
vos et facit lingua sua frameam vel
gladium acutum etc. Id enim pt dici
de talibus, ut lingua eorum gladius
acutus. Hi sicut tales quod etiam
tenentur ad restitutionem omnium que
acta sunt in iustitia. Unde ait aug.
36 epistola ante finem loquens de zacheo
qui ait. Si cui aliquid abstuli in
quadruplum reddo. Luc xix. Unde
ait aug. Si iusticiam pietate compellitur
iustus dicat advocato redde quod
accepisti qui contra veritatem fecisti
iniquitati assististi. Iudicem fefelli-
sti iusticiam oppressisti. De falsitate
vicisti. Et quod videmus multos honesti-
ssimos et disertissimos viros non
solum impunitos verum etiam gloriosos
videt convincere tibi bene dolorem non
solum tenetur ad restitutionem eorum que
accepit. Sed etiam ad restitutionem
eorum que per iniustam advocationem

fraudem ausi amiserunt. Unde tibi ag-
gravis cum advocatum similiter repi-
que dicunt propter pro pro recipe quod
iniuste cum male ad eum dedisti red-
de adversario tuo quem egentem iniq-
ue abstulisti et spoliasti nisi facile resti-
tuendum est alienum quod furtim clande-
stinum quod restituendum non est quot
in ipso foro vel pretio pereunt. Decep-
to iudice etc. Cum novis legibus optime
quasi dicat si quod est restituendum
multo magis quod tibi multum debetur

Et non solum advocatus. ## De actoribus

Est admonendus hiis modis
sed etiam omnis actor in iudicio
repetit non sua sed querit aliena
ne pertinaciter procedat vel causam in
iustam advocatis committat nec
iudicem corrumpat ne pauperes
opprimat. Quia si licuerit huius modi
et sic licet in archa erit dampnum
in conscientia. Et de hoc tullius 3° de officiis
18 ubi ibi ait. Cum vir bonus si fecerit
fecerit vel si predicas dedicasse
perditionem et persuasione. Sicut fuit mos
apud antiquos posset ibi testamento
locupletari non fuit inspice. Si hoc
licet in non neminem et aque talis intelli-
gat cum non expedit vel utile est
quod sit iniustus et quod non didicat
bonus vir non potest esse. Et illos
de illis autem perplexum videtur aliquos
in iusto etc. xxiv. Cadit nec enim
bonum emolumenti pro causa criminali
si aliquis. Pro propinquo alicui suasis-
se nichil preter animus. Est tertius illa
vos tamen autem quomodo nullum tamen
opperiendum ut boni viri splendo-
rem et nomen non amittas. Unde quod.
Vir et reddit vere. Quia multos

ita non potest tamen esse quam iuste
Qui enim bonum nomen eripuit fidemque
iusticiam destruit et ubi sibi desperat
et sicut legitur 3° regum xxi de achab qui
per falsum testimonium et iudicium compre-
sionis .... eripuit vineam
ipsi naboth. vnde regi dixit et occidisti
et possedisti et sequitur In hoc loco quo
linxerunt canes sanguinem naboth
lambent sanguinem tuum. Et iam de
iezabele comedent canes. Similiter de
anna qui noluit eripere innocentem et
condempnatus extitit regi qui dampnatus
est hester viij°. De informacione testium
C Onsiliter testis in iudicio est
admonendus ne falsitati testimonii
prebeat ne veritatem deneget
quia debet ne falsum testimonium ne
dicat ne alius noceat pro quo propheta
dicit prouerbiorum xxv°. Testis falsum testimonium
dicens etc. vnde ysidorus 3° li° de
summo bono li° ix testes falsi-
tatis tribus est obnoxius deo quem
contempnit iudici quem decipit In-
nocenti quem ledit. Et augustinus ser-
mone de plagis ait quod
plaga est ... ad dentem ...
significat falsum testem. Quando enim
unus nocet mouendo et comme-
mocando quia a duobus apud ...
falsis testibus appetunt sicut mordere
tes inquid ad inuicem et comedi-
mini videte ne consumamini galatas v° tales
enim veritatem negauerunt et christum ipsum
vnum qui est veritas condempnauerunt et
ipsum in iniquitate(?) ... et de
sit ambrosius in sermone de passione
ait xpo veritas pro nobis qui re-
linquerit pro falsitate veritatem

qui populi ... relinquit iusticiam
et credunt et confundunt pacem Unde ...
de multis testes falsos videntur in primo
vno psalmo xxvi. Testis mendax
punietur debet enim reddi ei sicut
cogitauit facere fratri suo. vbi incre-
dulo ... ... xiii° ... de
dixit quod tres testes falsi in iusticie
quibus contra ... ...
tamen ... ...
nisi quod ... prius dixit ita ...
... nisi igne comburetur ...
dixit ita ... ne regis morbo cor-
rumperetur ... dixit ita ... no-
bilibus ... ...
... ...
... ... de
... ... diuinitas prouidencie
... ...
... ... aqua ... ...
... domus ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... videns ... ... se
potuisse ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... de celo videmus ...
... ... magis ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ... imponit
falsa ... ...
... ... falsitate in
... ... ioseph
qui in ... in ... ...
... gen. xl et ... ... daniel [illegible]

z exemplo bti Stephani Actu vij°
et etiam exemplo xpi qui quasi agnus
ductus e[st] ad victimam Ag[itur] xi Va-
los cum deus defudit alit[er] pueni-
et si p[er]mittat puniri hic fiat
ad cultum mito z[?] primi p[er] narrat
ieronimus epistola xxviij° de sancta mu-
liere speties p[er]cussa imponebat
ei crimen adulterii z ipso z assistente
ut aspectu mortis longius tracta-
retur dixit illa testis e[st] deus Ne-
scio mentiri nolle me sic z adop-
ictum spiculatoris caput non est
absci[s]sum z cum ad ictum venisset
primo ictu rapuit modice pungens
cinxit Secundo fibula ante collo
decessit Tercio gladius reflexus
est ferire non posse conspectum illius
paruum eligunt z pomel p[er]cussi
dentes Secundo ab eo p[er]cussa in gladio
tacto nullam p[er]cussionem quarto p[er]
cussa nisi e[st] mori z educta ad as
renouit dicens deus in adiutori-
um illius posteaque fuit lages
ad illum z reducta e[st] sibi et
Secundus g° hic uit[?] dei imper-
tione z liberatione in naturis hi-
is sit z eius illo cui imponunt cita
modo instruendi e[st] hic non pau
cogitat in omnibus purgandis p[er]
p[er]ueniendam z primi z p[er]p[er] gratiam
falsa testimonia z ut culpas z ratas
suos cognoscat non ac[cusa]t peccat di-
gna sic e[st] penis z absolutis in
telligitur xx° filiorum Jacob dicitur
aliter hic patiunt quia peccauit
in fratrem suum Gen xxvij° Arte sua
ordinis e[st] ut penam ad mortem
parentis proximam pertinent z uis

vaugus fuit sibi iudicii ex futuri
uita in penam quam uenit in malicia
z ut supplicium iram dei implorent
z ut confidunt in suo p[ro]latore spes
exemplo talibus dicentibus z uos
qui de iusto ista digna fuit z ipsi
z sequitur excommunicati met dum ueniret
in regnum tuum Luce xxiij° Dei forma
tam instruendi ratione uocati
sunt actores q[ui] p[ro]cu[rant] q[uod] ipso e[st] accusatio
agunt q[uod] z uniu[n]t in digram[?] eos ad
p[er]mittendum ne recurrat delictum
puniri ait aug[ustinus] i[n] sermone de decolla-
tione bti Johannis bap[tis]te Ipse e[st]
qui homines p[ro]ducere ad iuuamentum
z sint enim falsi ex iniusti uero
homicide quia homicida corpus occisum
est Ipse enim Jesus duas causas
z omnes q[ui] iniuste p[ro]ducunt z una
unde uenit l[ibro] de q[uo]modo qui p[ro]-
cessus alium ad p[er]mittendum q[uo]d de hoc
in misione fuit adductus ad iudi-
cium et cetera z admirabilem ma-
ximum regnum quam p[ro]curasti homines
ad p[er]mittendum Vt ille qui negat
iniuste rem suam Cum iudex no-
ne iudicaret tam p[ro]bandi quam
uiolenta homines illius falsa iniuste
p[er] uinctos z ille p[er]fecimus e[st] z ipsius
exordi z ecclesia z tamen non fuit in
corpore eius euigilantes uestigia
plagarum apparuerunt demum e[st] ei
de testibus uincit uestes sanctas an
conpassione magna de demonibus ad
debuit sacerdotes age q[ui] tales de-
bentes plus de penitentie cur
quia iste puniri ait Gen xxij° in
iudicij Job xxxix frustra laborauit
nullo timore legente plus i[n] q[ui]

temporibus ipsis debemus. Merito
quoniam rebus mutabilibus de
fendendis insistunt et ibidem per
sunt. Vanius quis nisi res [illegible]
defendere quam precipit nos posse
dere et possessa si caritatis inter
circa raptores prohibitum nos benig
nos metipsos plus ipsos raptores
prosequi. Ymmo sic nos quam alte
potest. De vastatione quam destrue
bant pomerii [illegible] aliorum ipsis
inter est quod [illegible] que ablatio
[illegible] et sic dicit de hoc
ad eph. vii. [illegible] De eis delictu
est [illegible] quod iudicia [illegible]
nos quam [illegible] magnifice [illegible] pauci
Origenes iudicia [illegible] et [illegible]
rebus repetendis reprehendit. [illegible]
[illegible] augustinus qui sunt adiunctos predi
cis atque amittere [illegible] ad dampnum
tam mortis [illegible] debent [illegible]
laboribus ne [illegible] perveniant. Narrat
[illegible] gregorius in dialogo libro i. de illo bene
laus qui precepit [illegible] ut custo
dirent [illegible] fur ibi
dem reverteretur. [illegible] ille [illegible] quod
[illegible] in labore monachorum [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] cum magna [illegible] dulce
dine amplius ne furaris [illegible]
tu [illegible] ad me [illegible]
et quod tu [illegible] tolle [illegible]
tibi devote dabo. [illegible] ille [illegible]
sua [illegible] gratis
tantum de labore proprio. [De [illegible]]

c T[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
accusatores falsi [illegible] mala
faciunt [illegible] fideles admone
[illegible] falso accusat alios vel falsa fingendo

vel [illegible] aggravando sive augmenta
do ut [illegible] tullius libro v. [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible] nos homines
[illegible] [illegible] insere [illegible]
[illegible] est et [illegible] ad [illegible]
ut accusator [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] diligenter [illegible]
et [illegible] in nocentes iudicia [illegible]
[illegible] et ibi [illegible] de [illegible] accusatori
bus falsis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] lingua [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] sagitta
[illegible] lingua [illegible] cum
sagitta subito [illegible] et [illegible]
non [illegible]. Sic lingua falsi accu
satoris [illegible] [illegible]
imperita et talis [illegible] est malo
[illegible] quia emittit sagittas [illegible]
[illegible] ipsius [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] est
[illegible] accusator [illegible] ne [illegible]
[illegible] sicut canis rabiosus ne
[illegible] mordeat. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] canis est ut non [illegible]
ad [illegible] quibus [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] mordent
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
petit [illegible] dicit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] pietatis est accusator [illegible]
[illegible] accusator [illegible] et [illegible] et non [illegible]
qui in [illegible] accusat. [De [illegible]]
c [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [intercessor]
[illegible] accusatori [illegible]
[illegible] iudicis [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] in iudicio [illegible]
[illegible] est in
[illegible] ut debito [illegible]
[illegible] pietate et [illegible] non ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] vel [illegible] [illegible]

ibi aug(ustinus) / bn. Iudeus cum fraciam ab-
iaceret matrimonij sibi obiacuas
p(er) p(lure)s quas inp(er)tiri ce. nobis
ex(em)p(lu)m nectam intercessorem app(ar)et
rei p(ro)mittebat / Cum iudex est
q(uod) nullo m(od)o culpas quas tacet si
nolu(er)it appellare ut p(er) penam remitt-
ere noluerit [illegible] et cum
placet [illegible] homines iniquitates sa-
nas [illegible] de(cla)rauerit quo
magis nos diligit non tanto ma-
gis nobis [illegible] uendicare
[illegible] adhuc p(ri)mas nobis
addidit [illegible] ut uehementer co(n)-
p(ro)batur [illegible] nec co(n)-
[illegible] et ut ita cautius
penitent. Iuste p(ro)cerss uendi-
cat [illegible] de tempore
et abun(dan)tior [illegible] nam
ille [illegible] uel [illegible] omnibus
omnibus maxime [illegible] quia
[illegible] au(tem) cum [illegible] pe-
na remanenda uel [illegible]
gerit unde [illegible] apud omnes in-
terest ne lapidaret adulteram. Jo. vii.
[illegible] p(er) iur(is)-bone quanto [illegible]
or tanto [illegible] minor quam [illegible]
por [illegible] fieri pe-
tat ut ait ibidem aug(ustinus) Juste cum
[illegible] recta intentione [illegible]
[illegible] iudicans [illegible]
ne [illegible] mod(us) [illegible] est
ut [illegible] que [illegible] fide [illegible]
[illegible] tullius [illegible] li(bro) i de [illegible]
tas [illegible] in cunctis [illegible] pro-
[illegible] ut ait tullius i°
de offi(ciis) ca. [illegible] De i(nstitu)cio(n)e senatus sive consiliatorum

Rehabitis [illegible] in senatu di-
ucitur qui sunt ad modum
[illegible] in re pu(bli)ca [illegible] et informandi

alias p(er)sonas uel assistentes. Cons(iliarius)
de modo informandi senatum col-
torum consiliatorum qui quidem senatus
optinet locum cordis in re publica sy-
[illegible] senatus cum non offi(cium)
est dum concurrunt qui uel subdunt
uel auxit roma ut ait [illegible]

Patronus [illegible] sunt | describit iustinus et auctores [illegible]

qui [illegible] senatores ad [illegible]
[illegible] p(at)res appellati sunt
senatus [illegible] consilio ciuitatem
[illegible] ait idem [illegible] in p(ri)n-
cipio historie romane quod roma-
nus [illegible] ciuitatem [illegible]
[illegible] uocauit tantum [illegible]
[illegible] quorum consilio omnia
ageret quos senatores [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
nominauit. Dicitur apud athe-
nas fuit ariopagus in quo erant
sapientes consiliarii [illegible]
urbis atheniensis de qua aug(ustinus) xviii°
de ciuitate dei ca. x°. Et hoc ariopa-
gum et quos ariopagitas consituit
[illegible] ut ait tullius i° de officiis ca. [illegible]
Ubi est [illegible] p(ro)pter tui-
[illegible] leges atheniensium et
[illegible] et defensor
in policrato li° v° ca. viii°. Ubi ait
[illegible] atheniensis ariopagum
[illegible] in illis [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] sunt uel [illegible]
[illegible] gloriosus [illegible]
quam senatus ut [illegible]
[illegible] dyonisii ibi [illegible]
iudicia [illegible] forma ingenij
[illegible] potentia. Quid cum
nobilius [illegible] ut dicatur
in policrato. Ubi [illegible] qui [illegible]

cinglgarchis officiis adque ly ꝛ vigi=
lniuis officium transferunt. Et antico
corpore deberent iuuenes uiros eo q
sapientie magis apti negotiis quorum
exercicio corporis numquam possit tamen mag
nitudinem honor conseruat apud grecos in
duas res publice magis preualerent nec
consequi agere fori solent instituti non
inducunt aut capiarunt ꝛ quod
magis est a iuuentute in suis adulte nova
eorum amicus littere scripta sunt quas
patres conscripti ab omnibus appellati
qui alios sapientia etate ꝛ affectione pro
nos precedebant penes ipsorum consilio
et erat auctoritas tocius publice
gendorum sicut ibi ꝛ decorum ducto
bulis ut supra. quod etiam bella acte
niensium gessit consilio quia consilio ne
erat consilium prudentia inquit sit per
suma ubi consulta sit domi multo
magis omnia alia gerenda consilio
principum institutorum ad consulendum
inter publice ꝛ uita senatus a tenebro
tabui comparatur tandem quia semper atque
de inercia naturali uita ꝛ rigor
ꝛ virginitatis origo sit senilibus in
re publica personarum presidium ut ne
dicantur res publice sunt custodi a
custodi eorum tanquam qui consilio nichil pre
dit et prudentiorum ꝛ ad agendum ꝛ monen
dum. Qualis debet esse in secreta uite perfecti

Tandum ergo quales debent esse
consiliarii. debent esse uita pro
bati sicut ait ambrosius libro 2 de officiis
quod in accipiendis consiliis plurimum
adiungit uite probitas ilicitum pre
rogativa beniuolencie ipsius feli
citatibus gratia ꝛ ponit exemplum quis
inecontuosonte requirat. quis po
turbida aqua potum petat ubi
luxuria ubi intemperancia ubi mixta
consilio quis non horrendi conspiciet
quis non despiciet mores quibus autem
quis uelcium alicne esse indigens
uidet in utilem sibi uite habet ille
consilii partem quales debent esse consu
les sive consiliarii sunt amicis in malis
tib ꝛ laudibus probati ꝛ moribus probati
ꝛ experiencia uniuersi. unde ibidem
ambrosius perstrinxior est aquis consilium
petat quam illo qui petit ꝛ so
quales debet esse consiliarius sunt ut quod
ipse peccator sit prima soluat ut da
dominica in uiuencia dispendiat
remedium inferat ꝛ paratus sit non
adspiciendum tui sed adsubuenien
eiudem tibi bona de eo. Et quanto
in nomine tales te dicat Seneca in
consiliarius sit tibi unus de mille quos
amicum elegeris paucos perspicia
vix ut dictum est. Debent esse in uitate

tem debent esse consiliarii in uitate probati
probati sicut uidi licet in multate
consulunt illis quibus sit consiliarius uel
consiles sive sit pro consiliis sive ciuitas
uel res publica non ad placitum eorum
quibus consulunt sed secundum rei ueritatem
sicut ait Seneca libro 40 de beneficiis capitulo
23. Sunt illis qui uolunt audire ple
nas aures adulationibus alit uox
ut mirer da consilia utile quoniam
aliud scripsi potes efficere ne scientia
ti sic credat et cum dicat manu
tatum qui dicat mortalia dogma
philosophorum quod falsi amici per consilia adula
cione aspersa ruina est eorum generosa
quis blandissime fallat unde
Iuuenalis inquit est quod credere
deest non possit cum laudatur dijs
equa potestas consequitur contra adulacionem

blande sollertem cesar. Quo intendere
gratos bellum indicat cum familiariter
alius diceret gratos initium belli non
cooperatimos sed ad summa adversitatis
firmam contra ipsos. Alius diceret ferri
am non omnia sed obviam mole dare
alius diceret timendum esse ne vi
desertas et vacuas invenirent. Alius
diceret nichil tibi inviti esse sufficere
augusta esse classibus maria militi-
bus castra coplandis copiis eque-
stribus campestria. Interea pater[?]
Quam in istum modum regie inimica
consultacione fuerit garrit dyon[?]
damaratus multitudo ista que tibi
placet tibi metuenda est. Certum est
enim in modica inveniri posse regi nec
gindinatio quod regi non potest nichil
enim magnum quod prius non potest vide-
re. Ante que diceret demaratus
quos apud plures prudencie in
esse vis quam adulatoribus quamvis assenta-
toribus. De superba dominacione regis
regis narrat Valerius pompeius li. ix c.
ubi dicitur quod Xerxes cum mille ce-
ntum armatis trecenta milia de
amplius et mille navium
sit li. x et famam secuta abeunt docum-
et Graeciam omnes nec tempo adesse
potuisse liber. Sed ipse prius insuper
sternisque in plio in pugna timidus.
Si metus abesset insuper et in multo
metus ut dicitur. Constantino narrat
Egesippus li. v. dicens de suspectibili
dominacione unde et in fine condam
cepit lepores. Qui est fugiens
animal ut valet glo. ii. ca. xi. pag.
quam metus adulacio inspiciamus
et quam potest opera pro militibus
debet esse stabilitate solidi et

tem compilator debent esse multipli-
ci experiencia prudencie et compendium
et in multis senes eliguntur. Compilatores
ut dicitur sicut ut cum aut ambo. Josue
ij. Senatus enim in ministeriis ualior
qui quod celo. xxiv. quam specti
est tantum mediam et superbiores
quoniam compilatum quam speciosa ne
tamen populus et gloriose multitudines
compilatum se precepit deus moysi nomine
seniores ad compilatum et audirent
mandata dei. Exodi xviii. Unde
contra seniores ps. cxvi. multi et
similiter quia in desertoribus qui
nosti esse senes populi ut ipse Roboam
qui derelinquit compilatum senum et ad
consilium compilatores adolescentium applicavit de
liberis. In iii. Reg. xii. Debent esse
tem compilatores debet [Debent esse compilatores instituti]
esse stabilitate solidi ut non
moveantur timore nec amore nec
cupiditate in compilatis dandis. Et
cum dicitur omnis actu compilatum sta-
bile est in prouincia requiritur quod
sint stabiles in iusticia. Unde ab
eo in ... declinantes. Unde
narrat de Constantino patre Constantini
lib. i. historie ecclesiastice ca. vii. Qui
cum esset paternus protectorum in
alio orbis orbe defensit et in...
cum impia religione confixit. Et ipse
habeat volens quosdam de palacio
suo Christianos esse precepit quod si qui
vellent ad sacrificandum diis suis
hii essent eum cum eo in palacio.
Qui qui autem nollent sacrificare
de palacio exirent. Et cum essent a-
lii preponentes religioni ... pro-
missis regibus. Alii non essent prompti

ad persuadendum dominis specierum ami
ciciam regis deliberaverunt roboam
in consiliariis qui in inclionibus
fideles consiliantes essent et alios in
effeminatos consuluit credens mag
is ita principe et devotos qui
fuit pro sui paternitati prodentes
consilii cum sint stabiles consiliarii boni
qui sunt in amatores veritatis
xxxvii ecclesiastici ... consilians a
familiaritate tua. ipse est malus consili
arius qui proponit commodum temporale et
utilitatem qui vel salutem boni sed di
vitiis semper instabilis in consiliis
dandis sunt quia mutant quomodo que
mendum. || Consilia debent esse examinata

Debent autem esse consilia
mondum quod debent esse exami
nata et cum deliberatione discussa consi
lium enim est appetitus faciendi vel
non faciendi veri cognitum. Ut dicit
Seneca libro primo et per appetitum intelligitur
desiderium quod in nobis ... Damascenus
libro ii c. xxii. prudentis enim est bene
consiliari. Ethicorum vi c. ... quinque autem
bona consilium est statim querendum
premissa ... deliberatione et optimi consilii
..., homo consiliator est quia de
talibus ... et persona consiliaria
meditatio et intellectus ... persuasione
prolongatio temporis ... recipit et li
bidinem ... ut enim dicit ... in ...
hi qui dicit ... triplex
est aspiciendi consilium deliberatio
est de honesto ... de utili
... de conflictu utriusque. Dubitatur
utrum honestum an turpe sit faciendo
inde de duobus utilibus quod est
utilius ... utile
et honestum ... de hac ... in qua

... contemplatione honestum est proponendum
utili et bonum commune proprio et precipue
est ad honorem dei quando ... quando
enim honestum est proponendum utili sicut
doctrina Tullii primo De officiis c. vii
... ... Licet non
est utile quod est crudele ut ibidem
c. xi ponitur ... ...
... qui ... ...
qui ... ne posita ... va
lere ... ne ... in ... fa
ciendum vel ... ...
... ... ut dicit idem
c. ... et ... ...
... quod est iniustum ... in ...
... c. v. loquens de se
... ...
consilium ... ...
... ad ... ...
est ... qui reddit ad ...
... ... utile
consilium ... ...
dicit ... ... que
... non videt nec ... ...
ad ... ... consilia ... esse
deliberativa discussio et consilia
... ... cum sit ...
consilia ... et ... dicit ...
... et ... de ... est
... quod quod ... est se
mel ... ... c.a. ... a
... quod consilio ... ...
... consilia debent esse ...
... est ... quia ...
non ... consilium ... aliis
... que ... dicit ...
v De ... c.o ... de
bent esse consilia ... et ordina
ta ... ...

et honestum quomodo ut dicitur est talia
consilia audiendi. homo enim est natura
consiliativus. ethicorum vi. Et ideo hortatur sc-
riptura divina ad audiendum consilium proverbiorum
audi consilium et suscipe disciplinam
et vi ecclesiastici audi fili et accipe consilium et
sic a sapientibus consiliarijs ut dicitur
est accipere semper consilium. Thobie iiii
Non ab insipientibus. viii ecclesiastici
cum fatuis consilium non habeas et ab eo
inimicis confidentem cum celes non habe-
as consilium vel ab emulis xxxvii ecclesiastici ab ze-
lantibus te absconde consilium et ideo sa-
pientes sunt qui consilijs reguntur
proverbiorum xiii astutus omnia agit cum
consilio. Sive ergo sit princeps vel prelatus
sive tota communitas sive etiam quis persona
presidens vel subdita presidentes ut prude-
ter debent consiliari de agendis pre-
cipue iudicium de iudicibus
Si prudens es ... iustitia per
spectum intende et quo possunt cum
gere ad tuo cuncta cum consilio fac ubi
subito sit sed totum ante pensatus
quia enim prudens est non dubitat sed
in hoc facit si quia non dubitat sed
expectat vel suppeditat. sed tamen
unquam fac cum requiere cum nitia
... consilio ... tibi bene de-
hoc est Magistris audiendis sine tempore
tem magistris capiendis principibus
est audire aliorum consilia et scriptum
... dum tu consilia sunt salubria
et utilia quod moyses qui audivit con-
silium iethro qui erat et inferior dignita-
te et minus illustratus sicut scriptum est
in exodo xviii. Et consilium non est
tibi ... quod moysi ... nec
potest laudabilius ... est bonum
qui se sapiat et cum qui sapientes
audiat qui autem neutrum tenet hic

in utile sibi esse sibi quas alij ...
Romani principes consules appellati
sunt vel a consulendo civitatibus
vel a regendo cuncta cum consilio unde
senatus a consilio dicitur. non tamen fa-
tuis credendum est in consilijs ut
dicitur est pro insipientibus nimis
inetruendi. non enim valides in
auxilium mentis alienis casum
te fugi vel est consilium inquirendum
ab hominibus malis ... ecclesiastici a consiliario
malo serva animam tuam. contra ut
in decretis quis sit sane utile consilium
nisi habeat iustitiam et induat
constantiam quo pateat eam ydoneum
ut det in consilium qui non dat sed ibi
bene debet ... ostendit consilium sine
omnibus iniquus prima appetit ceterum
deserere in inquam ... in ... unde
hic et ista consilit sibi iniquus illa
de alijs vel est quando consilium ab
emulis et adulantibus bona homines
non ipsa homines secundum illud ecclesiastici
xxxvii zelantibus te absconde consilium
xxi ecclesiastici prudens quod primo regis ... regis in ... quis ...
tibi fidelior sit et adjuvat quam
qui non tua sed te diligit et sine
non est tradendum malis consiliarijs
iunioribus et per malis consiliarijs
iunioribus enim ait quidam doctor
ethicorum ... consiliarij ... primo
tes. dilectatio et speciali hec enim uites
sequitur amicum cum consilium ... ...
sit plena mentis et fidelia cordis ...
mens pariter et possit quod sit sapiens
ut ait augustinus ... ...
preparata delectatione indeficienti
et sufficientia debitam ... sapere
... conatur quomodo ... consulendo
est ... consilij ... ab eo

inquirendo consilium qui est admirabilis
consiliarius ysa. 9. Sicut faciebat David
qui consulebat dominum antequam aggrederetur
certamina sicut ibi legitur i reg. 23 consuluit
David dominum dicens vadam et percu-
ciam philisteos etc. et de hoc dicit augustinus
in tractatu de [illegible] unde ubi ait
Quis est consiliariis prudencior
quam audire sapiencie fontem verbi consilii
dei thezaurizate vobis thezauros
in celo math. 6. unde et iste est unus
de multis in quibus ab isto consiliario ema-
nant consilia potest a fonte sapiencie
et ipse ordinat finaliter ad suum consilia
adimplenda mirabilia et eciam vera
sunt unde seneca ad lu. epistola [illegible]
consilia nostra quia non habent quo dirigan-
tur et ponit exemplum bonum sicut debet
quid sciret ille qui sagittam vult
mittere et tunc dirigere ac moderari manu
telum. Similiter ignoranti quem portum
petat nullus ventus est prosper sibi
conveniens et quia nostri adeo consi-
lium et iuvamen adimplere consilium domini
dicitur deut. 29 capitulo ipse diriget consilium
eius et disciplinam et in absconditis
suis consiliabitur. prov. 8 mecum est
consilium [illegible] sapiencia et [illegible]
ego sapiencia in consilio habito. Deus autem
consilium debet sollicite providere unde nota
consilium [illegible] dare consilia sapi-
encioribus iob 26 cui dedisti consi-
lium [illegible] in mor. dare subito consi-
lium [illegible] sapiencia [illegible]
[illegible] non ipsi [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] meliorum quor.
[illegible] 32 capitulo In medio magnorum
loqui non presumas et [illegible] ibi pre-
sentes non multum loquaris [illegible]
[illegible] consulendo et [illegible] docendo

arrogant interpretando unde consilia-
tor tu eis inveniris in iuventute est in
medio doctorum audiens et interrogans
luc. 2. xxi. princeps debet esse magnificentior
Quamvis ut princeps debeat audire omnibus consiliis [illegible]
re consilia sapientum ut dictum est largior et cle[…]
tamen ipse debet esse magnificencior in
ipsis consiliis detestando contemptibilia
et [illegible] et inferiora [illegible] eligendo
[illegible] et in iustis et clemencie [illegible]
do bona. Et ideo sicut debet esse
magnificentior [illegible] crudelia
et munificencior eligendo bona
[illegible] ideo sicut debet esse magnifice-
tius et divine [illegible] et
clemencie et munificencie cordibus
[illegible] qui sunt ex inferioribus unde
narrat valerius de alexandro libro 6 ca. 1.
Quod dario [illegible] alexandro [illegible]
pro parte regni et filiam et [illegible]
cum [illegible] milibus talentorum
[illegible] consilium [illegible]
[illegible] parmenio [illegible] alexander [illegible]
[illegible] parmenio [illegible]
[illegible] alexander [illegible]
[illegible] et ego [illegible] parmenio [illegible]
parmenio [illegible] regale
[illegible] magnificencie et non magis
magnifica [illegible] Similiter prin-
ceps debet esse clemencior [illegible]
et munificencior ut dictum est [illegible]
[illegible] et imago dei [illegible]
et [illegible] debet esse unde
[illegible] ut dictum est
[illegible] clemencia [illegible]
[illegible] magis clemencia [illegible]
regem [illegible] aut idem
[illegible] consilium
[illegible] consilium posset [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible] consilium in

pendiu contingentibus. Prout narrat
Valerius libro 3o capitulo ultimo de quodam nomine
Fision Atheniensis qui cum in quo-
dam re sua aliter accidisset quam quo-
suadebat et propterea asseruit ei consilium suum
fuisse nichilominus nec dampnauit quia
forte accidit quia aliud bene gessisset
quod male consuluerat. Felicius ergo
illud consilium confirmauit illud in-
sipientibus placet quod cum temerita-
te iuuat tempus. Ait idem pro-
de homo de rebus agendis consul-
tus modis diuersis loquitur aliter accidat
aliter ut cum ait quidam. Et
Demosthenes atheniensis quod factu-
rus est potius ait multus sermo
finis consilia sua instabilitate ho-
nans in corporatione dignus ac si
diceret fuit instabilitate quia impe-
dit quod consilium et homo bene fa-
ciat quod uult et nichil omittat
de hiis que debet facere. Per se in facta

D. E consilio uel consulendis in alcio
in rebus arduis uel consilior
periculosis. Valerius libro c. de tolerande
re militari capitulo 1o ubi ait quod pro-
metheus interrogatus qui prima
dicta fuit. Cum in quibus non
si loqui posset consilium si reddi-
tur aliquis. Demonstrat libro 1 capitulo
Recitat plus quam alius. Nam hic
hoc consilium tamen consilium
de suppositis continuo recitauit cum
iubeo id ut dicitur est prius Eccli.
in absconditis tuis consiliabimur.
Unde Valerius libro 1 capitulo ultimo adeo mag-
na auctoritate teneband ut archa-
na patrum consiliorum ...
nemo proderet. Continuauit ergo

tacitum tacite optimum ac tutissimum
rerum administrandarum uinculum ha-
beri uolebat. Sic pro ut consilium
... in ... fecit ... diligenter
reuum comparentia suo ... nisi prius
potuit quod cum ille ... dicet
aut ... uidisset quando ... prin-
cipem cognitus est. De temperantia pu-
4 erum adiuuando. Puer ad pueritia consultur
generaliter pure quod ... ad lati-
tudinem ... consiliarorum mente puis
... tradi ut dicit est ... pro-
... pue temeritatem et ... dubitabilem
possunt ... pue ... ratione
... ad ... et ... ab
... firmam ... ait ...
... ad ... et con-
... tuos ... tibi ...
... qui ... bonum ... se-
... potentissimum ... mali ...
... tibi ... duo ... dolo-
rem ... et ... dolor ...
... et ... et ... de ...
Consulte ... principi ...
ad admonendum est ut eligat et ...
... sibi tales ... et ...
... ad ... et ...
... et ut ... quod
... et ...
... si tales ...
... vim ... cum ...
... cum in ... et ...
... aut ... quid ... pru-
dentes quod ... in
dustria pueri moribus honesti in
... tales erant ...
Salomonis 3o regum 10o ... regina
Saba ... Salomonis et ...

quorum ordinem iustitiam [illegible]
non habent ut vult [illegible]
Cant. 3. En lectulum salomonis
sexaginta fortes ambiunt ex fortissi-
mis israel omnes tenentes gladium
et ad bella doctissimi etc. et ut sunt tales
principes debet [illegible]
cum [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] tales depu-
tatos de [illegible] minime
[illegible] quod non [illegible]
fideles [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] impacientes [illegible]
[illegible] debent [illegible]
fidelitate [illegible] honore
[illegible] moribus [illegible]
[illegible] custodire [illegible]
ad abner [illegible]
[illegible] regem [illegible]
[illegible] mortis [illegible] fidelitate
[illegible] duos in
[illegible] plena
consimili modo
custodes thesauri

De thesauri custodibus et cognatis principis [illegible] stomachi

[illegible] sunt principes [illegible]
aut [illegible] ad [illegible] sto-
machus [illegible] ut cum stoma-
chus recipit alimenta corporis qui
[illegible] refundit [illegible] et [illegible]
in membra [illegible]
[illegible] principes [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] effundunt ad [illegible]
[illegible] utilitatem et [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] policraticus libro 6 capitulo 10 ubi reci-
tat fictam fabulam [illegible] de alter-
catione membrorum contra stomachum
[illegible] labores
[illegible] Ecclesiastici [illegible] omnibus [illegible] labor-
[illegible] membris [illegible] venisset
ad [illegible] cordis [illegible] rem [illegible]
[illegible] indicasset nichil dare stomacho
[illegible] quod membra [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] ubi quod [illegible]
[illegible] quam aliquis [illegible]
nat [illegible] sunt [illegible] nichil
quidem membris valet [illegible] stoma-
chus [illegible] principis [illegible]
[illegible] ad id quod [illegible]
illud [illegible] qui stomachus [illegible]
[illegible] vera [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] membra [illegible]
[illegible] dolore [illegible]
[illegible] vicare [illegible]
[illegible] illic [illegible]
[illegible] principes est [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] ut ipsi uti-
litatem [illegible] debet de [illegible]
sunt [illegible] membra [illegible] et de
tali [illegible] illud [illegible] capitulo 6 [illegible]
[illegible] collige [illegible] utilitate
[illegible] tales fuerunt romani
quorum [illegible] duos [illegible]
[illegible] suis [illegible]
[illegible] augustinus ut supra [illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible] malitiam [illegible]
administrabat [illegible] qui
[illegible]
[illegible] stomachus [illegible] qui multa
recipit et recepta non refundit [illegible]
in membra [illegible] utilitate [illegible]
principes recipiens multa [illegible]
et [illegible] vel [illegible]
[illegible] utilitate [illegible] et quibus
[illegible] malos [illegible]
[illegible] principes.

et de tali potest versificari illud [illegible] e pe-
trem meum doleo et illud ypales
cum transgressorem conveniens nostrum te-
tem potentes

Sunt aulici et com-
ales principi assistentes et ministran-
tes sunt consulentes adulatores, sunt qui
ut placeant sibi amicis fuerint
quam talibus et sapiat aspere quorum
omnium est auidi dignitatum et honorum
cupidus ut enim ait tullius 1° de offi-
ciis [illegible] de dignitate est [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] cupiditate [illegible] [illegible]
impetitur ad res in usus qui gratie
cupidus [illegible] habitus est
et ibi [illegible] unde antiqui nobi-
les [illegible] noluerunt in re publica
quam diu [illegible] indigebat
prout narrat valerius libro 6 capitulo 1° quod
[illegible] [illegible] quam diu imperium
sustinuit quam diu cum athenien-
sibus bella gerenda fuerunt postque
[illegible] victoria pace deposuit
imperium [illegible] quam [illegible]
necessitas coegit [illegible] prima-
uit [illegible] libro 6 capitulo 1 narrat de lucio q
[illegible] qui accepit consulatum
et de [illegible] ad monitionem
principis [illegible] petri ubi
deposuit [illegible]

Secundum malum aulicos [illegible]
seductoria et mendosa adula-
tio qua blandiuntur superioribus ut
assequantur dignitates et honores
[illegible] et [illegible] ut eis placeant
et ab eis concedantur et de hiis [illegible]
loquitur policraticus [illegible] libro 3 capitulo 6°
ubi ait adulator omnis virtutis
inimicus est et quasi clavum figit
[illegible] illius cum quo conferit [illegible]

magis cavendus est quo sibi adulatur
ipse nocere cupit et sequitur comitatus
adulator odium et fraudem, prodicio-
nem et mortem mendacii, periculum
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] honestatis, [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] non impugnet caput
meum [illegible] ab ipsis laudatur
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod augustinus quod lingue adulan-
tum alligant homines in peccatis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] unde
antiqui sapientes non permiserunt
tales loqui cum principibus immo
[illegible] ut ait valerius libro 6°
capitulo 1° quod athenienses [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] adulationem ca-
pitali supplicio afficiunt et de hoc [illegible]
libro [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] imperator augustus [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] pruden-
cia tua quam isti adulatores vide-
te [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tibi applaudunt [illegible]
tibi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] tibi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] repugna-
re [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] mortales deos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] tibi [illegible]
[illegible] omnes istos qui [illegible]
[illegible] fraudulenter applaudunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui auros [illegible] oculos [illegible]

aut argento gemmis et [illegible] ne-
[illegible] Item cum
domatus capite ad amatum [illegible]
[illegible] effodit [illegible]
nempe domos [illegible] nisi fideles et imor-
tales cum nemo [illegible] fallere pari-
[illegible] Item quod
[illegible] sapiencia
[illegible] et honore [illegible]
qui istis [illegible] ille [illegible]
[illegible] augusti [illegible] hostes
[illegible] dum quod nequaquam
eis te decebit [illegible] si decepto-
res istos [illegible] deceptores
[illegible]
[illegible] adulatores
sunt deceptores et seductores [illegible]
[illegible] adulator blandus inimicus
dicit [illegible] Hii enim sunt scorpio-
nes [illegible] blandientes cauda pun-
gentes [illegible]
ibi [illegible] Quod adulator
scorpio est [illegible] incedit [illegible]-
da [illegible] Item [illegible] qui [illegible]
ore [illegible] cauda [illegible] Unde
adulatores sunt pares [illegible] in-
fernalis dicit Item [illegible]
[illegible] quasi [illegible] mor-
tuorum qui incipiunt [illegible]
[illegible] sepulcrum [illegible]
[illegible] patens guttur eorum ibi [illegible]
adulator quia quos assidue [illegible]
quasi [illegible]
[illegible] viii dimitte mortuos
sepelire mortuos suos [illegible] quid
[illegible] mortuorum [illegible] sepeliunt
mortuos cum patres patrem [illegible]-
ribus [illegible] Item sunt [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Quod adulatores [illegible]

alios quos laudant [illegible] laudis
[illegible] Item te lactantes [illegible] non
decipiant [illegible]
tibi bene dicunt te seducunt [illegible]
[illegible] adulatores sunt hostes
[illegible] diaboli Item sunt [illegible]
demonum [illegible] cum [illegible]
quasi [illegible] adulationis [illegible]
Sicut loquitur [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] adulacio est [illegible]
qui [illegible] de [illegible]
adulatorum [illegible] et nova blan-
dimenta [illegible] quasdam re-
tes [illegible] adulatores habe-
[illegible] blandicia [illegible]
cia [illegible] animos [illegible] Unde [illegible]
[illegible] loquens de uno aut animo [illegible]-
[illegible] nostro libro [illegible]-
[illegible] laudare [illegible] quasi
[illegible] adulatorum [illegible]
[illegible] adulatoribus [illegible]
[illegible] sunt laudande [illegible]
[illegible] capitulo [illegible]
[illegible] de amatoribus tuis [illegible]
de illo qui laudabat amicos [illegible]
[illegible] capitulo [illegible] Venit ad me
amicus blandus inimicus [illegible]
[illegible] nomine [illegible]
[illegible] Et quia [illegible] vita [illegible]
tam [illegible] mortuorum [illegible]
quid [illegible] dum [illegible] qui
blandicias [illegible] adulacionem
[illegible] hodie [illegible]
[illegible] et de ista [illegible] no-
[illegible] in tractatu de viciis qui lo-
[illegible] adulatoribus [illegible]
[illegible] dicit [illegible] Et qui male
agit odit lucem [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] sapientes debent [illegible]
[illegible] ut loquitur regibus [illegible]

narrat Trogus pompeius li° v° Quod
cum atheniensis uellent duces p
ferre contra lacedemonios. Ipsi
prohibuit a colloquijs regis quando a
more ppria audire nollet. Et hoc
intelligens quia adulacio inflamat asse
ctionem sed puto ait seneca epistola c x
[illegible] que debet ppria racione
inflammat. Dicamus ergo nos qui di
citis me prudentem esse. Ego autem
nescio quam multa in uestra concupi
scencia nocent opere ut apparet
[illegible] sapienti aut cui plus credis
de te quam tu tibi credere non
debes. Ergo omnes laudatores con
spera accipite dum quid ob esse possit
si omnibus deregere et ipsa defendat
dicit gregorius super ezechielem li° i° o. q. de ipsa
Item racio est munera accipere
que emiciuntur compulsa accip
os munera que cum collata fuerint
euntes Gregorius [illegible] Nec accipienda
munera que etiam excecant pru
dentes et mutant uerba iustorum
[illegible] cum talibus nisi aliquis in
gredi curias [illegible] taliter loqui
[illegible] accendium [illegible]
[illegible] qui obiecta ab
manifestat dicit seneca de clemen
cia sapientis. Sic enim [illegible]
[illegible] acres [illegible]
uident munera quibus [illegible]
manifestare. Exemplo de nobilibus
romanis de quibus narrat Trogus pompeius
li° x° Quod cum [illegible] missis [illegible]
[illegible] ad pacem confirmandam et gentibus
[illegible] in nemine cuius domus
muneribus inuenit. Idem narrat
ualerius li° [illegible] c° [illegible] ubi narrat [illegible]

[illegible] qui respuebat munera [illegible]
[illegible] de quibus in breuiloquio de [illegible]
[illegible] et pro [illegible] munera
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] narrat ualerius li° vi° c° v de [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] compu
[illegible] ab [illegible]
[illegible] magnitudine [illegible] Et [illegible]
[illegible] respuerunt [illegible] per [illegible]
[illegible] omni [illegible] magis
[illegible] debet respuere munera [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que accipere [illegible] debet
[illegible] debito et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible] sunt
[illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible] omnia [illegible]
[illegible] ab omnibus [illegible]
[illegible] accipere sed [illegible]
[illegible] omnia auarissimum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] at
[illegible] cotidianis
[illegible] non [illegible] Et adeo que
[illegible] Et [illegible]
[illegible] sunt ad munera [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] li° v° c° [illegible] ubi ait
quod [illegible] quod quidam homines
in [illegible] et [illegible] et lingua
quorum [illegible] aliquid
laudant [illegible]
[illegible] homines qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] appeccunt

qualiter sunt curiales vera nam q
non videbit — in vicia publica obtinent ut
cum ait Seneca epistola [illegible] persona
poterit quos pecunie potentiores
[illegible] cum oculos manibus sunt
priores sunt ad recipiendum [illegible]
suspicientes sunt de [illegible] alios aut
manibus priores sunt tardiores
ad acceptionem munerum et accepto
res sunt mali inquirentes quid velis
muneribus petentes et [illegible]
tardis non sepe xx [illegible]
et dona [illegible] tales iudicum
[illegible] autem munera accipere
[illegible] in proverbiis [illegible]
[illegible] non accipit [illegible]
[illegible] manus [illegible]
[illegible] autem medici
[illegible] sunt acceptores munerum ad
quas [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible]
manu [illegible]
omnibus [illegible] manus et
ibi [illegible]
[illegible] ubi ait triplex munus est
[illegible] publico [illegible]
[illegible]
munus aliquando [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sunt et non [illegible]
[illegible] et quod
[illegible] tales accipiunt [illegible]
ab [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] aut [illegible] munera
[illegible] accipiunt

ab [illegible] quod dedignati sunt
[illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] lapides
[illegible] qui cum [illegible] pecunia
missa [illegible] non accepit et
[illegible] qui non estimant
[illegible] missa quod repudiasset
ait ego [illegible] accipiam [illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible] accipiam [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] ei [illegible]
[illegible] noluit accipere [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible]

De imprudentia vendentium officia vel emendi

[illegible]
est imprudens [illegible] offerri vel
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] unde [illegible]
[illegible] cum
[illegible] qui [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] unde et [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] ubi ait [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] potuit
[illegible] potuit [illegible]
[illegible] fabulas
[illegible]

Sed apud curiales nichil efficacius inquit ille [illegible] quam aurum. Curiales magis amant aurum vel argentum quam mores. Nam nisi [illegible] dederis Et quia sunt dissimulati [illegible] sunt tales enim si [illegible] nec [illegible] sine [illegible] et quanto magis [illegible] plenam [illegible] est [illegible] Et ideo quia omnia [illegible] agit [illegible] in [illegible] unum [illegible] cum [illegible] capitulo [illegible] est [illegible] quasi [illegible] petit aliquid [illegible] sicut ait [illegible] sapientum ubi [illegible] Nullus sapiens accedet ad fores quando [illegible] Et videt tam [illegible] hinc et inde indignabitur [illegible] ut hinc [illegible] impudens [illegible] cupiditas.

De simulata ficta amicitia

4 Quartum genus est curialium amicitiarum fictarum fingunt enim curiales [illegible] amicos donec veniat ad amicitiae [illegible] et [illegible] verbo amicorum [illegible] sunt amici [illegible] amicus [illegible] omnia sunt venalia ut dicitur est apud [illegible] Et accepta munera [illegible] amicitiam [illegible]

Sed quod ait [illegible] in [illegible] fidem et [illegible] nulla vera amicitia [illegible] cum ait Tullius 3o de officiis. Iniqualis efficitur cum [illegible] non amicitia Et qua [illegible] apud quos omnia venialia et quos [illegible] munera [illegible] non amicitia [illegible] 8 ethicorum tres sunt species amicitiae [illegible] sunt enim amantes bona et sunt [illegible] amantes ad invicem. Et sunt quedam amantes [illegible] delectabile. Et hec ultime amicitie sunt accidens et [illegible] dissolvuntur. Cum quod sunt amici [illegible] amicitia id cum non [illegible] quod utile vel delectabile [illegible] Non agnoscitur in bonis amicus nec in malis inimicus ut enim ait augustinus [illegible] non est vera amicitia [illegible] adglutinans [illegible] caritate [illegible] ad [illegible] Qualis [illegible] Tullius de amicitia [illegible] De amicitie [illegible] qui [illegible] Et seneca epistola [illegible] qui in [illegible] amicus et [illegible] sunt [illegible] quod non est vera amicitia ut ait Tullius [illegible] amicitie [illegible] ad fructum [illegible] ad illa comoda que [illegible] non erit [illegible] amicitia sed [illegible] quedam [illegible]

speca et carna et procedunt greges dili-
genter. Ista ideo quod fructus o-
ris capiunt hominem continue et amicis
bilis est i[dest] debet esse. et quia non est
pro amplius to non est [illegible]
Cumo in multis resistunt. Ita quod q[uod] d[icit]
omnis amici sequitur lucrum medi-
ocrit[er] [illegible] v[el] heremitica alius
gaudet. Augustinus de [illegible] qui autem aliud
amicitie i[dest] quidem [illegible] nomine
portat et inquisitum promerere potest
Diligi. nec is tam firma potest esse
Amicitie quidem dat [illegible] nisi vera
fecerit [illegible] amicicias [illegible]
probat etc. De sophistica machina-
[illegible] suprimant et pena pro-
[illegible] [illegible] pauperi
est astucia sine sophistica machina-
cio ad [illegible] et illa quam-
[illegible] et [illegible] ad [illegible] vel
[illegible] iniquas leges statu-
endo vel [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] vias [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
libus. [illegible] qui condit leges ini-
quas [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] pauperes [illegible]
quibus tali [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] et divitibus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] vel [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] libenter audit verba [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] habent [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] placeant tali et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] pauperes et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sic et tales [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

sunt lupis devorantibus oves sive
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] oves in medio luporum
[illegible] [illegible] omnes in medio
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
leo [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] 204
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] pauperem tales [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] vel [illegible] [illegible]
tamquam [illegible] et quasi [illegible]
pauperes [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et tales [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] pauperem
[illegible] vel pupillorum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ignorancia vel in
[illegible] [illegible] pauperum in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] aliquid
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] pupillos in
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quasi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] talos
[illegible] [illegible] non [illegible]

fricciant crimine ne possit loqui
in iudicio. Hii etiam pinckes sunt
castori. de quo ait solinus li° 2° 3 c°
quod cum homines ineperit quem
dentem non prius relinquit quam cinep-
nit omnia capta sub dentibus eius
Sic tales non cessant donec constringunt
pauperes quibus 2° de p[illegible] intringa
nitur capta eorum constringunt confede-
runt Hii etiam sunt crudeliores
lanibus de quibus ait solinus c° 2 et p[illegible]
lia ore rapido devorant tamen di-
mensura non habent sed auidi quam
diu necesse est vacuus venter non frangnere
pasta de sitibus cum sacietate placidit
obliuio depon[illegible] memoriam renouant
species fidei ante moriam spoliis
panpium non cessant alios spoliare
Hec hii sunt crudeliores leonibus
quicumque ut cum ait solinus libro
v° c° Leones sunt iuxta uel tri-
cia in leonibus protracta serunt In iuuenes
potius quam in feminas sevint sufferen-
tes non nisi in magna fame predant
in aues serpunt predarum ipsos
parcunt dat. Et sunt de lupis
quod cum sunt multos plures inter-
imant ut ait solinus de animalibus li° et
tales qui plures sunt plures tantum
rapaciores. Ex talibus euenit quod
contingit auibus de phillomelibus et
bubone ut ait papienus de animalibus
vnus aues nocturne et diurne c[illegible]
ipsum et quia hec uenationes de[illegible]
dunt multas aues cum illo qui ad-
ducunt predas. Sic enim in [illegible]
spoliant pauperes [illegible]
sic etiam spoliant [illegible]
ut dicit [illegible] [illegible]
ut sepe ipsi 33 [illegible] predantur

Nunc ipsi predabis uel Et hii sunt
in quantum [illegible] quia cum ipsi sunt diui-
tes [illegible] spoliant pauperes
sunt [illegible] per i° de ipsis. Illo
quomodo tales dicuntur quod campi
aliorum rapiuntur. corporales. tempus
ubi [illegible] [illegible] uirgines rapiunt
non [illegible] sed non assumpta iniuriam pa-
cientibus [illegible] ut non
impetes inofensam. Et repulsores in-
piet inquid [illegible] pauperes deua-
uit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] augee
[illegible] actum [illegible] inspiciat
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quos
[illegible] ubi [illegible] ma-
[illegible] in gratia ut ait aug°
[illegible] in [illegible] Et dap
na [illegible] non [illegible] quia
[illegible] malicia et rapidi auaritia
[illegible] de [illegible] qui [illegible] deuo-
rat [illegible] ei [illegible] et [illegible]
sunt in [illegible] de [illegible] deuo-
rant quod [illegible] hominis
[illegible] sunt [illegible] ut ait solinus
de [illegible] li° c° 2° quod non
sunt [illegible] [illegible] ipsi
non [illegible] ut etiam ait papienus
de animalibus li° Nunc [illegible]
quod [illegible] concedat [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] deponant [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] predat
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] clamia
[illegible] [illegible] Et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

eit sepe [illegible] absoluerit [illegible] quod lacrime [illegible] quasi tot [illegible] dant. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in illis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] domini sic [illegible] [illegible] damnatus [illegible] ad mortem [illegible] quia [illegible] media [illegible] manibus [illegible] audiret [illegible] [illegible] illa [illegible] inter [illegible] manibus [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] tabulis [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] in lectis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de die [illegible] noctem [illegible] de die [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] domum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] noctis audiebat [illegible]

ad celum [illegible] ut essent omni-
biles quorum [illegible] non nisi ad [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ait seneca. Non nimis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] repleta [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

De institutione [illegible]

c. urgequent(ur) p(ro)sequendu(m) e(st) de illis q(ui)
e(st) lecti ad electio(n)em ma(n)uu(m) in sto
p(ro)dita q(ua)les esse d(e)bent milites. Quamuis
aut(em) iti p(ro)bat(ur) esse bonos esse mili-
tes z (con)uincit(ur) p(ro)cessus p(ro)bat(ur)
Quamuis e(ni)m p(ro)bat(ur) p(ro)bare ad electione(m)
[illegible] z (con)stare ut(ilius) [illegible]
uisa [illegible] p(ro)fi(ciet) hec. Que p(ro)cerem
ex op(er)ib(us) electi ma(n)us e(st) magis
ad hoc z ex p(ro)ba(tione) [illegible] ut (con)fecta(m) [illegible]
c(ausa) (et) i(n) q(ui)b(us) ma(n)us e(st) talis [illegible]
[illegible] q(uo)d posset talis esse [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de ma(n)us z (con)grua
(con)gruen(tia) [illegible] Et si uint(ur) in
[illegible] sed multi de [illegible]
[illegible] q(ue) ma(n)us [illegible]
[illegible] esse ad [illegible] p(ro)grau(iter)
[illegible] in [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] q(uo)d [illegible] alia
[illegible] z [illegible] esse [illegible]
milites in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] q(ui) e(st) q(ui)d
[illegible] e(st) [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] p(ro)dentes esse [illegible]
q(uo)d [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] e(st) q(ui)d
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] q(ui) [illegible]
[illegible] de illis e(st) [illegible]
[illegible] q(ui) esse [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ma(n)us [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] milites [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ap(u)d [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] esse [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] illis ad eor(um) [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] De militib(us) q(ui)
de milite [illegible] ad modu(m) manuu(m)
cione p(ro)pter milites [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible]

pacione unde et(iam) dicit(ur) in p(ri)ncipio
hystorie romano(rum) q(uod) in ta(n)tu(m) ciuitate(m)
ro(manam) [illegible] q(uam) [illegible] ro(man)a uo-
cauit milites pugnatores de [illegible]
[illegible] milites appellauit q(uo)d [illegible]
[illegible] q(ua) ui(n)q(ue) [illegible] ad p(ro)-
[illegible] esse [illegible] milites [illegible] z
appellauit [illegible] milites [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ap(u)d policitu(m) li(bro) v ca(pitulo)
[illegible] [illegible] de h(uius)mo(d)i q(ue) [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] z de hoc in policitu li(bro)
vi ca(pitulo) [illegible] ubi ait q(uo)d duo sunt
p(ro)pria que milites faciu(n)t [illegible] z
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] militu(m) [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de lecti(s) [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] q(ua) [illegible] q(uo)d [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] q(ui)a [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
z [illegible] [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] militem
[illegible] z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] magna diligencia q(ue)re(re)
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] diligencia [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] sunt
z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ue-
niunt [illegible] [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] e(st) [illegible] z [illegible]
armo(rum) disciplina [illegible] [illegible]
at z [illegible] [illegible] militares
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

comparantur indigni. Respondendi ergo inimicis
hostibus et in bello cum strenuissime pu-
gnandum. Hoc enim est officium non
tam prestantia multitudo quam usus in
qua exercitandi, erudiendi et ratione
[illegible] quorum usus [illegible] quam inditur
sicut ibi et magna cum examinatione
et diligentia ab antiquis milites
eligebantur. De privilegiis militie

Ex predicto militem legitur in
policratico libro vi capitulo v et apud Iuli-
um frontinum quod Silla scipio cohortes le-
gione quibus milites per sinistrum ma-
do sunt sine armis [illegible] constituerunt
[illegible]. Sillanus vero mulcte quia a-
bierunt se fuge atque [illegible] ea
ut habitudo [illegible] ordine re-
cessisset. Sic enim [illegible] hostes nescit
[illegible] cum aut [illegible] [illegible] et hoc
decebat militie [illegible] quod
et [illegible] [illegible] auctoritate
firmatum est ipsi. Concepto militari
[illegible] ut dicitur in policratico ubi supra
de [illegible] libro [illegible] capitulo [illegible]. Iuvat
quidem milites per deum et christum et
[illegible] et per maiestatem principis
que secundum deum humano generi diligenda
est. Iurant nempe se strenue facturos
omnia que preceperit princeps. Decem
legitimum [illegible] accepit principatum
tamquam presentis [illegible] fidelis cui et pre-
standa est devotio. Impendendus
pugil [illegible] iurant etiam
nunquam deserturos militiam vel mor-
tem recusaturos pro republica cuius
sunt conscripti militie. Cumque hii presti-
terint ius iurandi cingulo mili-
tari donantur et privilegiis adeo go-

militem (?) [illegible] ut nec [illegible] obtione
nemo [illegible] aut [illegible] sine
[illegible] nemo nomen militis
[illegible] officium [illegible]. Unde tullius
libro i de officiis ait xi [illegible]. De populis ro-
mani [illegible] cum [illegible] plus at-
tollit [illegible] militabat. Erat autem
[illegible] militum [illegible] legionem
[illegible] catonis filium qui in eadem
legione militabat dimisit et cum
ille amore pugnandi in exercitu re-
mansisset cato ad [illegible] scrip-
sit [illegible] cum in [illegible] venire
[illegible] obligari [illegible] quia priore
amisso iure cum hostibus pugnare
non poterat. Similiter [illegible] alio
[illegible] [illegible] est ad marcum filium
in quia scripsit se audisse eum sum
dimissum a [illegible] cum in macedonia
bello [illegible] miles esset. Monet ergo
ut caveat ne prelium ineat negat
enim ius esse cum hoste pugnare qui
miles non sit. Ideo ergo et milites
dignitas et fidei [illegible] et inviolati
obligabilitas [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] fides debita deum principi et
rei publice [illegible] [illegible] et in
militia [illegible] milites si non sit
[illegible] [illegible] fides et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
to [illegible] quia iam [illegible] consuetudine
[illegible] [illegible] nullus [illegible] est
qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] non teneatur [illegible]
[illegible] apud aliquos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quia ad [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] officii
et [illegible] fidei. Violenti enim

consuetudo sollempnis ut hac die qua quisque militare cingulo decoratur accedit sollempniter ad ecclesiam gladio super altare posito et oblato et celebri professione facta deinde quis altari se devovet et gladium et officium suum vestigaturus spondeat famulari. hoc est utile ut sic prestitutus illo cingulo militie professionem suam compleat. Tamen sicut supra dictum est conveniens est ut qui militie cingulo debet vestiri quam valeat videre ex convenienti professione. Sicut ex libris legimus quales fuerint et sunt et alibi videtur impositio vel professio.

Tales autem debent esse milites secundum Vegetium audaces et imperterriti et prudentes et mobiles corporis et membris membrati quales ad pugnas. Unde legitur in Caracalone de militibus templi quos loquitur de militia et milites habentur et tamen sint pugnaturi ut si sint nimis indisciplinati et milites incompositi ad discerendum et ad [illegible] et [illegible]. Unde ut dicitur tales inferunt principibus plurimum periculum. Quod cum a debeant plurimum esse, ideo non multum est illis aliud potuisset, preter hoc sermonis ipse et milites procul frequentibus et [illegible] in pugna et [illegible] commodatis et multis se debent esse mediocres. Iterum est etiam et variandi pro modo et sollicitum ipse est et [illegible] quibus corpora [illegible] dicunt autem et [illegible] et [illegible] corpora [illegible] et patiendi placere. Multis etiam igitur effeminati vel delicati vel torpidi debent esse milites sed tales ut de specie et opera cum militibus possint facere

fortes spiritu agunt per merita iustitie nam sicut ex virtute recte sanitas ut multi preter bonum ecclesie ex his qui in opera laborum et laborant ergo secundum militias habentur et tam Dicit Vegetius quod remanes cognoscitur quod viris in moderatione militie virtute et robore apparentibus persone communis apparet et pulvere sit propter quod pulvere et in labore militie. Sed placens vivere vestigios balneorum. Intemperatus autem secundum leges sine simplicitas animi prius grato alii duritia ab omni labore tolerantia mollius. Cum guerra habet, presumitur militi qua super comitatus de luce et remittat in illis. Sed tales eligibiles ad militiam quibus noscitur ut talis ad militiam aptitudo vel preparatio.

Ut dicit in primo militum de eis. Et quia hodie multi milites vacant luxuriis et otiis et aliis illecebris plus consueti in militia et in otio. Et quod de iuvenibus milites quorum temporibus sed hodie plures iuvenes pertinent magis cum more quorum audivisse legimus. Et hodie plures studentes magis pompis et ornamentis vestimentorum quam armorum quibus obviant et indigentes bellorum. Cum oportet milites viridiores esse armis militaribus quam vestibus. Unde legitur de Hanibale quod cum apud regem Antiochum moraretur, rex Antiochus et ipse ostendit exercitum insignibus aureis et argenteis florentem et multis ac stellis fulgentem. Cum ergo rex quesivisset ab Hannibale an putaret

ne inopiae [illegible] se [illegible] omnia
[illegible] lapide [illegible] et [illegible] claudens
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
aut [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] sive
[illegible] [illegible] sint [illegible]
cum de [illegible] [illegible] et de [illegible]
da [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] arma [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de [illegible] i. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] habuerunt [illegible] arma [illegible]
magnificentia et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] arma [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
argento [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ubi
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut argento [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
fortitudine vero [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ibi [illegible] qui hortatus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] tamen apud
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] hanc [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et ducem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] De disciplina militari [illegible]

Et quia militaris [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]

[illegible] militari disciplina [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] militaris
disciplinae [illegible] modo erat
[illegible] [illegible] principibus et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] apud [illegible] disciplina [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quo [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] xii [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] eo quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] regna [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
gula [illegible] omnia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] libido [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ibidem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

disciplina militaris [illegible] et est
in constitutione que facta est a consulibus p[ro]
[illegible]
[illegible] narrat Valerius ubi supra. Domic[ius]
[illegible] qui consulibus [illegible] sub monu
[illegible] novitatem [illegible] debuit [illegible]
narrat Valerius libro 2 [illegible]
[illegible] milites [illegible] alia [illegible]
[illegible] vel [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] obsidentes [illegible]
obsidentes [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] militaris [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]

tam gignit
apud eos [illegible]

disciplina [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Valerius ubi supra [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] dicitur quod [illegible]
[illegible] castigabat [illegible]
[illegible] ad nullum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] hostis.

[illegible] disciplina militaris
[illegible] aliquos [illegible]
[illegible]
narrat Valerius ubi supra [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] militi
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] narrat Valerius ubi supra narrat
[illegible] classe
[illegible] miles [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] disciplina militaris
in [illegible]
narrat Valerius ubi supra [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] disciplina [illegible] in [illegible] alia
[illegible] de castigatione militum
vel [illegible]
[illegible] quos [illegible]
vel [illegible] quorum [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
vel quod [illegible] hostes [illegible]
[illegible] quibus [illegible]
[illegible] milites [illegible] qui [illegible]
vel quod [illegible]
[illegible] de disciplina que [illegible]
[illegible]
in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] antiqui [illegible]
[illegible] Valerius ubi supra [illegible]
[illegible]
in [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] miles [illegible] de
[illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] disciplina militie
[illegible]
[illegible] imperato
[illegible] quam hostem [illegible]
[illegible] Valerius ubi supra

significans. s. in hiis qui impleto dui-
orum maiestate tum migrent sed desinisset
mancipi supplicium et de hac disciplina
[illegible] auctores ubi supra de mi-
litare vel disciplinae [illegible] mi-
litum per gradus [illegible] auctor
unde [illegible] ubi supra disciplina
militaris [illegible]
tu [illegible] romano imperio [illegible]
in [illegible] magno [illegible]
[illegible] auctores apud [illegible]
[illegible] et fides [illegible]
cta impendebat vel publice et [illegible]
[illegible] aliquos [illegible] gallo
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] pompeius [illegible]
alexander [illegible] magnus [illegible]
[illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] agellius li. [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
stat [illegible] et dignitas
cuius auctoritatis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
plato [illegible]
ute alterum [illegible] De

De iure militari — iure militari

Dicturi de [illegible] militari et
belli [illegible]

faciendi [illegible] signo dato [illegible]
hostem [illegible] pugne [illegible]
aut militaria erant [illegible]
quod ab agminis et [illegible]
[illegible] aliem et quod
[illegible]
[illegible] possunt
et quod [illegible]
[illegible] ut dicitur [illegible]
[illegible] quod aut militare
[illegible] principibus
[illegible] et de [illegible] disciplina
[illegible] disciplinae
[illegible] ubi ait quod ad milites
[illegible]
[illegible]
quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] militare
[illegible] disci-
[illegible]
[illegible] militare
[illegible] rei publicae
[illegible] fide [illegible]
[illegible] qui militant [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
et modestus [illegible]
[illegible] mili-
[illegible] diligentia [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] militare [illegible] mili-
[illegible] nostri mili-
tie [illegible] agens cum
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sed etiam [illegible]
[illegible] fortitudine [illegible]
disciplinae norma [illegible]

inquit nec in [illegible] miles neplus
fide quam victorie intentus. De multi-
¶ Et quia plici militia et quali-
milites hostes spirituales impugnat
accipit gladium offert et quasi [illegible]
cias officii redimit abiciunt ad
cum honore et spiritu ancilla vali-
tatem de militie et ad mandatum
principibus [illegible] etiam. Unde Gregorius super
[illegible] libro pastoralis cap. vii. Sicut in mi-
litia corporali terrena certamina
[illegible] impugnare [illegible]
pugna[illegible] in milia [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] gladii [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] Et [illegible] ad [illegible] quod
alicui est [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] milites [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] libro iii. cap. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
libro [illegible] cap. [illegible] et [illegible] non
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] libro [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in historiis [illegible] [illegible]
milites [illegible] debent honore
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
officium [illegible] modo [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] exemplum de
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
militie [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
que [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] militie [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] in [illegible] militibus
qui [illegible] [illegible] milites [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] milites
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
milites [illegible] [illegible]
nec [illegible] [illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] qui militantibus
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
ad bellum exemplo Gedeonis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] aquam [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] victo-
riam.
¶ Et quia [illegible] militibus
quod [illegible] [illegible] disciplina
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in militia
[illegible] [illegible] militia [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] disciplinam [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

pnt ait seneca ep[istol]a 73 [illegible] milites
[illegible] uenit peregrinis et urbibus
et una [illegible] labore [illegible] manus
que ad arma [illegible] [illegible] esse
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quos
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] pugna [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] disciplina [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] magnis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et nictus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
na [illegible] aliquis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] aliquis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in qua [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
disciplina [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
militia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] hostes fidei [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quales [illegible] milites [illegible]
quos [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sunc alii milites qui [illegible]
[illegible] amore et fidei dilectione
deuotione de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] hostes fidei [illegible] ibi

[illegible] pedibus milites [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
fidei [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
milites [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] milites [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
milites [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] milicie et
[illegible] [illegible] que ei [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] conferre
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in corpore [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ne alter [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] magis
[illegible] prudencia quo plura [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
corpus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] debet [illegible]
qui [illegible] corpus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] magna
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in re publica

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]

fuit p[er]s[...] [illegible] [illegible] in ma
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de duob[us] calamitatib[us] [illegible]
quasi in eis habent magna[m] similitu-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
quo abstulit de [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] sunt [illegible] religione
Illos [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
laborabat [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui deus dixit quasi [illegible]
[illegible] omnia [illegible] [illegible]
dixi tibi euidenter [illegible] [illegible]
laborantes [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
c [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
laborantes [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
laborantes in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
laborant [illegible] [illegible]
laboret [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tantum [illegible] [illegible] laborantes
tes in [illegible] que [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
sunt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

aliquibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui debet predicator tales [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
exemplo [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
laudari et [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] laborantes
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Similiter
qui predicator [illegible] [illegible] laboran-
tes in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui habent [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
mirabilia aliqui [illegible] qui [illegible]
malignantes et laborantes in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] laborantes [illegible]
[illegible] sunt in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]

sue papiri sue florent quia au-
tem ubi prius dicebatur prudentie
eo. ut aliquis agri sui sue
[illegible]

[illegible]

...tem desonta, et qui fuit ...
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

in due ... ad ... nem
... quod qua ... medi
ci est ut ... contraria curet mor
... [illegible]
... medicam... [illegible]
... [illegible]
adhibeat medicinam ... [illegible]
... [illegible]
medico ... [illegible]
[illegible]

medicinam ... [illegible]
qui ... medicus ... medicus
... [illegible]
... [illegible]
... [illegible] vale
... medicus ... [illegible]
... [illegible] ... de ... in
... [illegible] de inicijs
convenientibus
[illegible]

nec ipsi [illegible] cum animorum
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quamvis [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quando [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] tamen [illegible]
[illegible] debent [illegible] aliquo
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ac [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sed etiam omnes [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] nisi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] simoniam
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] [illegible] qui
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] in manum [illegible] cui
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
quadam vigore quibus [illegible]

[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] religiosi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] aliquo [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] debitus
[illegible] debitum [illegible] et religiose
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] qui sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] talem [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] debent [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] non sunt
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod
illi qui [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
talem [illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

lacedemonij [illegible] de pactis
[illegible] dicens (?) [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] se [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] infamia ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] magna [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] exemplo [illegible]
ad talia [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod ne-
[illegible]
[illegible] exempla [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] magistratum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] rei publice [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

De admonitione civitatis [illegible] rei publice ut prudenter quos

[illegible] Ligurgus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] officio
[illegible]
[illegible] opus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] aliud quod
[illegible] opus ut [illegible]
[illegible]
rei publice quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] officia quorum [illegible]
[illegible] officiis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] officium [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
civitate de [illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
in utilitatem (?)

vel publica mechanice ... videlicet ... cum dominus
ostendit nabuchodonosor statuam
cuius caput erat aureum pectus et
brachia de argento ... ad significandum
varia statuum regnorum diversorumque
principatuum ... tunc in
unius regno ... principatus ... publica
possunt adaptari ... mechanice
... naturalis ... et ... quantum
que ... liber ... dicitur quod
universitate imaginaria ... sive
caput est ... ait ... ipsius
palladis ... hominibus ... tamquam ...
tes vivi ... ad ...
ne eandem ... poterit ... agricultu-
ra opifices ... et mercatores
... non tamen ... significare
possunt ... qui ... esse
... pedes ... per agricole ...
et mercatores possunt significari ...
per pedes qua ... et ...
... ... sunt ...
... possunt significari ...
... publica ...
... cum ... vivant ... publica
ut ... ubi ... sunt ...
gladium gerentes ... bella ...
parem ... et ... bona ... que
... omnes ... et ... infor-
matione ... et ... sunt ...
... collectiones Prima distinctio de communitate
abita distinctione ordinali vel legali
vel publicam ... et ...
... que ... publice ...
... communitas ... publica ...
... ... et ... collegatio
sive consonantia ... primo ma-
gis ... de qualibet collegatione
sive consonantia. Et qualiter sunt ad
modum ... in re publica ...

... sive consonantia. Et primo de
collegatione sive consonantia legali sive
ordinali ... quae est dominorum
et servorum et ... Secundo de collegatione
naturali quae est parentum ad filios et con-
iugum ... in ... sive ...
Tertio de collegatione parentum ...
et ... ad invicem. Quarto de
collegatione sive consonantia ...
... que est ... ad invicem
... Quinto de collegatione
civili que est vicinorum sive cohabi-
tantium ... in villa vel civitate.
Sexto de collegatione amicabili que est
amicorum ad invicem. Septimo de
collegio sociali. Octavo de quattuor
sive de qualitate ... quas
debet homo habere cum adversariis et di-
ferentiis ... collegationes. Illa
enim que est ... attendi ...
... sive quantum ad ...
illa que est civilis quantum ad ...
... Illa que est amicabilis ...
... sive ... et ...
... ... publica
Illa que est socialis attendi ...
... que sit ...
... in re publica ...
modis ordinate debet se habere et ad
modum ... Et ne ...
... collegationes de origine et de qualitate
quantum ad ... civitatis, ... et
... qualiter se debent habere principes ... de principis
ad ... cogitatione
debent quod ... civitati ... est
... de ... Dei
capitulo v ...
... ... intelligi
... et ...
... ... publica

legimus sicut contigit quod notabi-
liter nec ingratus petiit sibi indicari
Gen. xv. Quarto unus illud cuius me-
ruit ut nonnulla et illud dicit de hoc [illegible]
debent quod principes et domini nimis
levari de dandis cum [illegible] predica-
dicitur pauit dicit pes de [illegible]
viii [illegible] qui imperat sicut eis
quibus indigent impare nec dandi
[illegible] imperat hic officio conferendi
nec prebendas, prebenda pro pueris
dividenda. Sed talis [illegible] in
dei cultum quiddit [illegible] nequid
[illegible] Gen. i. f. [illegible]
[illegible] ad ymaginem faciam
nobis qui indivisibiles dare non
bonum hec per [illegible] potuit in
fine inter pastores pecora magis
quam reges homines [illegible]
Gen. xlvii ut se informaret de
quid postulat [illegible] quod
congruit nimis pecora hec angelus per
cum potentia hinc principibus [illegible]
legem divinam et humanam debent
homines obedire [illegible] vii. [illegible]
dicit dominus [illegible] cum timore
et tremore in simplicitate cordis sui
Christo [illegible] quod hinc principes debet magis
mediante equalitate conferre
cum suis et pondus sue [illegible]
[illegible] et sic imparare [illegible]
tate nec prebendam [illegible]
officio conferendi et una pueris
dividenda [illegible] abraham [illegible]
cogitabat Job qui ait [illegible] in
[illegible] fecit [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] magna est
[illegible]

[illegible] et post [illegible]
[illegible] ut amor [illegible]
[illegible] Gen. [illegible] ac [illegible]
per [illegible] igitur [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] abstine [illegible]
[illegible] et aliquando [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] homines
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] alius
[illegible]
alius [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] quam qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

tu precepti mei sumus e[st] Est tu in
sepibus ... quic ad p[ro]posit[um] tract[andum]
ut nunc p[ro]p[ter] ... debet cogitare
p[ro]liquo ... sente ... simus unde
ibi sent[enti]e ... qua ... cubi
simile capit quam ... qua ...
mi qua ... qui ... vite
tu ... dominus vine qua ... p[ro]more
... admitte z in ... quietum
... debet ... quod ...
sumus ... liber ... libera
te ... qua ... p[ro] vide
... ubi ... sumus e sed ...
liber ... sumus e ... non
... quibus non ... videndi
sunt aliq[ui] avaricie alii ambicioni
... timori ... turpi
... quam nobilitati ... sit
possibile quod ... aliquando ...
sumus ... passionum ... ...
... ... consilio ...
... ...
adhibite ... debet ut ...
quid non ... voluntate ... ...
... ...
... ...
... ... impare ... ...
z ... ... non
... ... pati ...
sed ... tibi ... ...
... z ... ... liber ...
... ... liberis ...
... non ... ...
... ...
... aliquid ... ...
... ...
de ... ...
... quod ... offendat ...
... ...
... ...

moribus ... ... sunt ...
... ... disciplina
z ... ... sunt ...
z disciplinandi ... modo ...
... ...
... ... disciplinandi ...
... z disciplina ... ...
... regulata ... ...
... ...
... disciplina ... ...
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
z magis ... ...
... ...
... qui ... ...
... ...
... ... z ... ...
... ...
... que ... z ... ...
... ...
... in omni timore ...
... ut non ...
... ...
in ... ...
... debet ... patrie z
... clemencia z iusticie disciplina
ut ... ...

¶ ... ...
... debent ... ad duos
... ... sunt
... ...
... ut ... z ut ...
... ... quod in ...
... ... z ut ...
... ...
... ... sumus ...
... ... z ut ... ...
... ...

fruatur [illegible] quod admonet ap[osto]l[us]
i Cor. vii Omnis vocatus eo non
sit ubi curr et sequitur qui dum
vocatus c[?] Fimas li[bro] [?] e dicit de
de ciuitate dei ubi sup[ra] Origo in
quod notabili sermone in latina
lingua [illegible] dicta quod
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] pugnant [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sui [illegible] [illegible]
pue [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sui
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] cum
[illegible] [illegible] ipso [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] ul-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
custodire potestate [illegible] [illegible] qui
voluit quod dauid [illegible] ad bell[um]
i Reg. [illegible] qui et [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] militibus [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
qui voluit capere in [illegible] [illegible] ui-
ctoria pro nomine [illegible] i Reg.
12 [illegible] cum [illegible] qui re-
ges [illegible] magnificabat et eis
omnibus obediebant Sicut recitat
Agi li[bro] i[o] [illegible] [illegible] milites
enim qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] eneas
[illegible] [illegible] alter [illegible] [illegible]
fuit [illegible] bello maior [illegible]
que [illegible] [illegible] patet in
fidelitate qua debet principi-
bus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de ob-
[illegible] fidelitate fidelem [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] xxv [illegible]
antiquorum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

qui [illegible] sibi [illegible] [illegible] ab
eo quod possibile [illegible] Sicut na-
[illegible] in li[bro] de [illegible] [illegible] Et
[illegible] narrat [illegible] li[bro] 3 [illegible] 8 de
quodam [illegible] militum qui [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] narrat
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ab illo [illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ei [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tibi quidem [illegible] ego [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cum [illegible] [illegible] nobilis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] evidens quod
[illegible] dei non debent separari
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] illud ad Ro.
viii qui separabit nos a caritate
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
quis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ab
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] fidelitate
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ubi narrat [illegible]
[illegible] fidelitate fideli [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod cum [illegible] antiqui
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

cumisit se cum meretricula ac lecto
suum recepit et sic in perditione
patri occisus brevius semel satis narrat
Sed non pura in laudatione. Ennius
narrat ibidem de quodam aucupe
arcana ad eos perpus ut nuce-
ssarios domesticos etiam rapi-
nam occupatos dirripiam fuga
pervanatis fuit nocte perdicionis
sunt qui fuat ab eo devotos et pe-
titum et in corporalibus non dubi-
tamen orbis commenta inuxit
ad ista videt alios hic nec-
tas et ipse nichil aliud enim qui
nihil et magis supplicatum mori
nunc emolumentum judicavit pre-
fuit illiq agro hic parcebantur
et inmoto domino suo regnum conser-
vavit et quod fuit ac servaverit pre-
terit et venientibus militibus
et interrogantibus ubi esset que
mandavit regis intentus. Valerius
invidiam sibi credentem maxi-
malis quod qua ubi in latere
filia et nati eius fides quo cui
ut amor ut pater suo quem
filios regis despexit malleus.
Similiter libro vii narrat Justinus quod
rege Aeropo mortuo relicto quem
filium parvulum et pulsis macedonibus
ab illiriis rege puero in cunis
posito ante aciem certamen iterum
repetierunt tamquam ideo superati
quod bellantibus regis sui au-
spicia defuisset et futurum
infantis tenebat eos et aliis
viris crederet rege defuisse
macedonibus non [illegible] per ergo

conspicua mira fidelius pulchriorum
Cu[illegible]
de [illegible]
duos oculos et boves duorum et
iungos in naponi narrat Egesip-
pus libro [illegible] ubi sic narrat
quod cum eius sinus millesimis
dum pu[illegible] alii fui uolebant
que illa esse regis qui primo post
orientem iudisset Ideo primus co-
dum sui famulo nomine detulit
et cum infirmam ne maximum
eripisset totus in oriente profu-
ndit solis ille in occidente in
tudin et eius dies adiutorare cepit
fulgore solis primo fulgore cum
totus credit ibi et clarissimus
culminibus urbem ostendit
splendebat et quia non simile
in genere tota ipsa regnantibus
auctorem de domino esset et cum
militem est quibus duorum ingenua
similiter paruit. Dicit ergo uenia
seni filio qui omnibus regem sumpsit
traxit prius qui ad filium regnum
tygranem et et adulteris et qua
etiam fuit filius duorum tota
orbis totalis [illegible] ultor publice
se alienos omnes qui prius [illegible] suo
fuit et cum eos oppugnaret omne
mora [illegible] eius tribus
affuit oppugnatam eam in bello
ergo cum fratribus imolatus fuat
regnum sepe eius restituit de
testamenta cum fuit temerarius
fratrum suorum et in magna equi-
tate placuendi ipse fide clarus

primi capiti fideles dominis suis hiis
modis multo magis fide illius spi-
ri[tua]li et etiam alligari debent esse fide-
les dominis suis et eos honorare. Unde
narratur in vitis patrum libro 1° c° de
humilitate quod abbas olimpius qui
fuit [illegible] dependebat pro singulis
annis [illegible] parentes
videbat dominus suus et intrabat [illegible]
[illegible] et afferebat [illegible] pedes
eorum et aliquando illi dicebant nobis [illegible]
[illegible] et non quies nos respondebat
ego cogitatorem quod dominus sit [illegible] et
gratias ago quia dimisistis me libe-
rum [illegible] sunt
quibus non [illegible]
credite in quia si non multis [illegible]
necessitatibus communicatis et sunt
nos sicut eum quod [illegible]
reddite ergo que sunt cesaris ce-
sari et que sunt dei deo. Mt xii. Quarto
quod ipsorum suorum prelati sunt ad
movendi et sui ad conducendum fide-
litatem [illegible] dominus suus et
ad tuendum eorum salutem et dili-
gendo et loquendo. De quibus [illegible]
subditos videntur [illegible]
[illegible] et ingenio libera
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] fideles dominis
suis. [illegible] sunt vituperandi

et detestandi qui sunt eos infideles
nec acquirunt honorem dominorum suorum
vel utilitatem [illegible] salu-
tem [illegible] se exponunt
ad tuendum salutem corporis. Quo-
tales sunt sunt pagani et barba-
ri narrat [illegible] libro 3° c° 2°. Qui
[illegible]
quod [illegible] subito
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
nuit et nullo magis sunt vituperandi
qui [illegible]
et maxime detestandi [illegible] principes
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] dei ymaginis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] quod si
tales [illegible] etiam pagani
multo magis [illegible] debent
esse fideles [illegible] fidelita-
tem debet [illegible]
[illegible] //

[illegible] videndum est

De collegatione [illegible] antiqui-
[illegible] in re publica sunt
patris et filiorum et fratrum ad invicem
[illegible] filios
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] causa
[illegible]

ecc° vii° pr° filio curva e cervi-
cem in pueritia et curva disciplina
vii eccl° filii tibi sunt erudi illos
et curva illos a pueritia illorum [illegible]
[illegible] populi sic dicitur in
parte dic sic et tibi multum debet
[illegible] quod [illegible] capitulo
disciplina hec vii° quod custo-
dias que non corrumpit [illegible]
sicut cum animal filii [illegible]
in bonis moribus instruantur
et ad bonum persistendum [illegible]
exemplum [illegible] digni-
[illegible] nobiles antiqui
filios suos erudiri fecerunt [illegible]
[illegible] ut patet de philippo [illegible]
[illegible] disciplina [illegible]
disciplinati [illegible]
de malis et informandis [illegible]
quia ut ait augustinus de moribus
ecclesiae disciplina in duobus [illegible]
[illegible] et instruccionem quorum
[illegible] timore [illegible] amore [illegible]
et [illegible] policraticus [illegible]
[illegible] filios suos
ad gradum [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] fecit [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] studia [illegible]
[illegible] aut [illegible]
aut [illegible] cum [illegible] posset
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] diligencia [illegible]
[illegible]
aliqua [illegible] nequaquam posset
nisi [illegible] filios
legitur [illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] nec [illegible]
in [illegible] nec [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] de hac [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] audi-
[illegible] quod [illegible] clama-
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
aut [illegible]
[illegible] diligencia [illegible]
[illegible]
ad [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] et
[illegible] illos ut [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] et
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

pulsandi dabit [illegible] ipsius cor-
pus per quod frequenter ipse agitur
exponit exemplis. Narrat [illegible]
[illegible] effectus [illegible] dum agricu-
la [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] valent [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
similiter exemplificat de filiis q̄
[illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et in [illegible]
[illegible] filios [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] v° [illegible]
filios [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] patrum [illegible]
[illegible] filios narrat [illegible]
[illegible] libro v° ca° viii ubi narrat
de bruto qui filios suos [illegible]
[illegible] et ad [illegible]
patriam quia volebant reducere
Tarquinium in urbem [illegible]
[illegible] patria [illegible]
agere [illegible] quam [illegible]
niendo. Item valerius ibidem nar-
rat de cassio qui filium suum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Item [illegible] narrat
de manlio torquato qui filium suum
eo quod [illegible] accepi-
sse [illegible] indignum domo
sua iudicavit quia filius contra [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Item valerius narrat
de aulo fulvio qui filium suum a-
micitiam catiline secutum suppli-
cio mortis affecit [illegible]

[illegible] parentes
[illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible]
v° de [illegible]
[illegible] filios [illegible]
filios valerius libro v° ca° [illegible]
[illegible]
de illa [illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible]
[illegible] in
filios [illegible]
[illegible] narrat de [illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible] filio [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] gladio
[illegible] filius [illegible]
[illegible] amor [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
Item narrat ibi de [illegible]
[illegible] v° ca° viii° de indulgen-
cia patrum [illegible] ubi narrat
quod antiochus filius seleuci
regis cum [illegible] in [illegible] noverce
sue [illegible] amore [illegible]
[illegible] quod
[illegible] ad mortem
[illegible] narrat de indulgencia
[illegible] patrum [illegible]
[illegible] filiorum
[illegible] indulgen-
cia [illegible]
[illegible]
laudanda [illegible]
[illegible] negligen-
cia patrum [illegible] filios

z corripiendo istis intemperancia
z prauitate eis impunitatis aliq
modo z pena eis aliquando adeo in
flicta propter negligenciam suam
sunt Heli qui fuit negligens
in corripiendo filios suos prout legitur
z in ade in[illegible] i Reg. 3 c° in
narrat [illegible] e in [illegible]
de philosophia qui genuit decem
blasphemare quod sunt pauperibus
adeo in[illegible] z mortuus est
inter causa impericia patris qui non
corripuit eos z causa impericia
illius mortui z necauit in mal
malorum [illegible] z [illegible] de
quod narrat Boecius li° de disciplina
scolarium de filio leonis [illegible]
nes nomine z nomine disciplina
quod fuit absque disciplina [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] ciuitas ibi z [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] z de [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui cum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
filii patris [illegible] est in
[illegible] [illegible] qui mores [illegible]
[illegible] dicit patri quia non
castigasti me [illegible]
[illegible]
de te [illegible]
[illegible]

filiis ut dictum est supra quod dicere [illegible]
in [illegible] debent [illegible]
eis [illegible]
z [illegible]
ij° c° Quod [illegible]
[illegible] traditum [illegible] primo
[illegible]
[illegible]
z [illegible] est [illegible]
debent [illegible] filii [illegible]
ut dicit [illegible]
[illegible] est maximus amor ad
filios [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Quod [illegible]
qui in [illegible]
[illegible] magis debent fideles
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] debet

[illegible] filii erga patres [illegible]
eos [illegible]
obedientes [illegible] honora
[illegible]
z [illegible]
digent [illegible]
[illegible] honora patres [illegible]
filii [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible]
z [illegible] filii obedire
[illegible] honorat
[illegible]
[illegible] tibi [illegible]
filiorum erga parentes [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
gentes [illegible] est unde narrat

ubi de filia que nutrivit matrem
propriam lacte mamillarum suarum. Cum
enim esset mater carcere capitali dampnata
dampnata qui preerat custodie car-
ceris misericordia motus dedit aditum filie ad
matrem providens ne aliquid cibi
inferret estimans futurum ut inedia
consumeretur. Cum pluribus diebus iam de-
curreret et quesivit tam diu pasceretur
observata filia fuit invente que
proprio lacte [illegible] que novitas spe-
ctaculi admirabilis facta ad iudicem
venit ipsa pene mulieri impetravit.
Ibidem narrat de alia quasi pre-
sertim pari custodia traditum iam ultime se-
nectutis velud infantem pec-
tori suo admotum aluit. Et
de hoc plura libro primo in fine ubi
narratur de filia que [illegible]
et alius [illegible] in [illegible] suis et
ille est donatus filie in memoria
tanti facinoris [illegible] et [illegible]
tibus [illegible] et [illegible] suos filios
quos [illegible] narrat Valerius libro [illegible]
de filio Cresi qui fuit mutus loquendi
defectum [illegible] [illegible] genito [illegible]
gladio [illegible] inter se illum [illegible]
ne [illegible] quod [illegible] sibi
[illegible] [illegible] ne [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] patris [illegible]
est et ibidem [illegible] de laude pieta-
tis ubi ait [illegible] quod optima
rerum pictrix est magistra que
nullis vocibus nullis [illegible]
[illegible] indigens [illegible] viribus
[illegible] caritatem [illegible] filiorum
pectoribus infundit. Unde nar-
ravit ibi de gente [illegible] cum [illegible]

facientem [illegible] in eorum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
facientem [illegible] nec [illegible]
illos nec agros [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quo [illegible] uno [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
Et [illegible] auctor ibi quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
gentes in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Ibidem narrat de Co-
riolano qui dampnatus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nec
voluit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et filios [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
quo [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et cuius [illegible] ad pietatem
[illegible] [illegible] et ibidem [illegible]
de pietate [illegible] filiorum ad
patres [illegible] autem [illegible]
libro 3° de [illegible] [illegible]

liberi possit dare parentibus in maiori
[illegible] quam acceperunt [illegible]
[illegible] ista quae narrat [illegible]
[illegible] filiorum erga parentes [illegible]
[illegible] parentes in bello [illegible]
[illegible] de scipione qui [illegible]
[illegible] de aliis [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] unde ait ibi quid non
potest pietas [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad liberandum parentes
[illegible] de aliis qui
[illegible] parentibus [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] picturam
[illegible] parentibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] unde
ait [illegible] quod [illegible]
pietatis [illegible]
quod [illegible] non
[illegible] quas non
[illegible]
[illegible] templo [illegible]
officio [illegible] pietatis
[illegible] apud eos [illegible]
[illegible] ut ait [illegible]
[illegible] quis [illegible]
[illegible] filios [illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] parentibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
de [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quidem
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] die ac nocte [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ibidem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ac dum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ergo [illegible]
[illegible] eodem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] tradidit [illegible]

in distinctione hereditatis inter fratres
interpellanti dominum qui vel fratres quibus
consenserunt iniuste vel contra eos pu-
gnant presidente.

[N]on solum pater debet
admonere filios natura-
les sed filios familie sue ipse enim
vocatur paterfamilias qui secundum Aug[ustinum]
quasi in familia sua omnibus prospi-
cere tanquam pater filiis paterno affectu
consulit [illegible] ad omnes [illegible] ergo
non solum filios disciplinare et mori-
bus informare sed omnes de familia
quia de familia [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] admonitionem [illegible]
[illegible] pater [illegible] tibi [illegible]
[illegible] amare [illegible] ad minores et
[illegible] regni celestis amatricem
[illegible] et timorem [illegible] amicos
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible] tibi [illegible]
qui in domo tua sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que est [illegible] maior [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] eius quibus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] pater fami-
lias hic [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
sue familie [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] omnes monet [illegible]
[illegible] corripiat [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
domo sua [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ille
[illegible] [illegible] paterfamilias et filios
[illegible] et totam familiam [illegible]
pater corripiat et informat [illegible]
de domo et familia [illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cum [illegible] amabilis [illegible] [illegible]
lata hic [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]
homines admonendi
ut habeant benivolentiam
[illegible] ad homines qui sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] et Iacob [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et Loth [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
omnes [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] dicit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] exponit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] ad Abraham
et ad Loth que [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et Laban et Iacob [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] omnes [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] amor [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] eiusdem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui sunt [illegible]

[illegible] religione quales
sunt [illegible] et [illegible] sunt viri et
mulieres [illegible] mortales [illegible]
[illegible] sunt in ordinem intrare [illegible]
[illegible] tenetur ut patet extra
[illegible] fine [illegible] quarto
mares et femine in morte [illegible]
respondeat ut dicit decretalis
[illegible] pactas [illegible]
et femina [illegible]
debet [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] matrimonium debent [illegible]
[illegible] ut sit [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] de civitate dei [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut quibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] alia [illegible]
alia sit [illegible] alia [illegible]
[illegible] debent [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] tales qui [illegible]
[illegible] honorabile
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] videre [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] apostolus [illegible]
[illegible] tales debent [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] debebit [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] filie [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] complecti [illegible]

[illegible] collocaret. [illegible] in [illegible] tale
malis inquit nisi pecuniam [illegible]
pecunia viro indigentem [illegible]
monuit ut [illegible]
divicias generi legit et elegit
[illegible] opulenciorem divi
[illegible] ille vel
illa debet [illegible] causa qua
[illegible]
[illegible]
quod [illegible]
sequi ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] libro v [illegible] ubi
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] abstinerent
[illegible]
[illegible] solitudo [illegible]
[illegible] huic [illegible]
[illegible] aliquid [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] matri-
monii [illegible] liberorum [illegible]
[illegible] magno [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible]
[illegible] liber
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] matri-
monii debet [illegible]
[illegible] Non
[illegible]
[illegible] solet [illegible]
[illegible] posse [illegible] liber
et [illegible]

que matronarum usibus necessaria sunt preciose
vestes aurum gemme sumptus ancille
supellex varia deinde per totas noctes
garrule conquestiones. Illa ornatior pro-
cedit in publicum haec honoratur ab omnibus
ego in conventu feminarum misella despi-
cior. Cur aspiciebas vicinam quid
cum ancilla loquebaris. De foro ve-
niens quid attulisti. Non amicum
habere possumus non sodalem. Alterius
amorem suum odium suspicatur. Si
super pauperem difficile est divitem
ferre tormentum. Adde quod nulla uxo-
ris est electio sed qualiscumque obvenerit
habenda. Si iracunda si fatua si de-
formis si superba quodcumque vitii
est post nuptias discimus. Equus et
alia animalia et mancipia et vestes
et supellectilia probantur prius et sic emun-
tur sola uxor non ostenditur ne ante
displiceat quam ducatur. Et quos-
cumque illa dilexerit ab invitis
amandi sunt. Si totam domum regendam
commiseris serviendum est. Si aliquid tuo ar-
bitrio reservaveris fidem sibi haberi non
putabit et in odium vertetur ac iur-
gia et nisi cito consulueris parabit venena
et prohibere iniuria. Verum quid prodest custodia di-
ligens cum uxor impudica servari
non possit pudica non debeat. Infida
enim custos castitatis necessitas et illa vere
pudica dicenda est cui licuit pecca-
re si voluit. Pulchra cito adamatur foe-
da facile concupiscit. Difficile custo-
ditur quod plures amant. Molestum
est possidere quod nemo habere dignetur.
Minore tamen miseria deformis habetur
quam formosa servatur. Nihil tutum
est in quo totius populi vota suspirant.
Alius forma alius facetiis alius
ingenio alius liberalitate sollicitat.

aliquo modo expugnatur quod undi-
que incessitur. et sequitur. Quod si propter dispe-
sationem domus ducuntur uxores multo
melius dispensat servus fidelis obedi-
ens auctoritati domini quam uxor que in eo se
estimat dominam si adversus viri fa-
ciat voluntatem id quod placet non
iubetur. et sequitur contra uxores
ducendas stolidissimum est. Quid ad nos
pertinet recedentes de mundo si alius
nostro nomine vocetur. Aut que senectutis
auxilia nutrire domi qui aut prior
te forte moriatur aut perversissimis
moribus sit aut certe cum ad maturi-
tatem pervenerit tarde ei vide-
aris mori. Heredes autem meliores et certio-
res sunt amici et propinqui quos iu-
dicio eligas quam quos velis nolis
habere cogeris. Licet certa hereditas sit dum
advivis bene uti substantia tua quam
tuo labore quesita incertis usibus relin-
quere. Et si omnia consilia fuerit co[illegible]
[illegible] que perierunt ubi pro-
venit sed precipue vel dilectione
amicorum vel dissuasione vel admo-
nitione illorum qui noluit cepe-
rit pellicere puellam qualiter
et quibus decepit [illegible] eciam no-
[illegible] [illegible]. Et post ut infra
ad eundem [illegible] [illegible] que sit
[illegible] que [illegible] [illegible] quae
[illegible] [illegible] et in eadem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Et de eius
[illegible] [illegible] Tullius Cicero
rogatus ab Hircio et post repudium
Terencie sororem suam duceret omnino super-
sedit dicens non posse se uxori et
philosophie operam dare. Et Socrates Xanthip-
pen et Mirton neptem Aristidis
duas habebat uxores que cum crebro
inter se litigarent et illas [illegible]

[illegible] est quod [illegible] se fedissimum [illegible]
[illegible] sumus [illegible] talia fronte [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] fugientem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quadam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] aqua [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] nil aliud [illegible] qui
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut ipsa [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
uxorem [illegible] [illegible] nata [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] et quod non
posset [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
narrat ibi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] more [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] uxor [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] uxorem
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] non potuit [illegible] [illegible]
uxor [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] unde ut [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] matrimonii [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in domo [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod uxorem repudiasset [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
uxorem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] bona mala [illegible]
sit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] mulier [illegible]
[illegible] deponit [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui uxorem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] narrat [illegible] ubi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] libros de matrimonio de quibus
[illegible] non [illegible] sunt

[illegible] [illegible] quod
uxor [illegible] non [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] unde et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] libro [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] libro [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] narrat quedam femina
[illegible] ipsa in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui uxorem [illegible]
[illegible] eo quod cum [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quibus
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] uxorem quod illa in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] se ignorat
Narrat [illegible] ibidem quod [illegible]
uxorem eo quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
uxor se [illegible] quod non sit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

uxtor nasc̄ quā/ncia proudi et ibi
mulier si primatū habuit generat
uno suo. Item si sit uxor morige-
rata debet cum compagine supper-
tacio sit potest sine peccato et se-
nariaz aut iniuris inspirauerque tales
inspi[illegible] mente coniugis aut talem
et aut [illegible] qui habet monogamie
diuersum coniuge [illegible] qui se [illegible]
effiat meliorem [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
fortes cum cum aliis [illegible] [illegible]
ganet quam [illegible] [illegible]
monogamia [illegible] et que [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
sue dimo [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tu talem [illegible] [illegible] superior
adhoc ut [illegible] quaque [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cum [illegible] debent [illegible] [illegible]
tales [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] magis coniuges debent
se supportare in [illegible] quantum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ambo [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
na [illegible] Quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
coniugalem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de moribus coniugum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] Quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod in coniuge [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] mala [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] absente [illegible] [illegible]
de [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tale [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] amore cordis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] potest
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et ibi bene
[illegible]
Coniugium debet esse [illegible] et
[illegible] et mutua dilectione [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sunt una
[illegible] [illegible] vir diligere uxorem
[illegible] sicut [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] narrat quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod talem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] narrat quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] gladio
[illegible] [illegible] narrat quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] que in utero [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] narrat quod [illegible]
[illegible] filia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

z nons genē mortis assūpta est.
Omni narrat ibi de quadam regina
uictrice quinque sunt effigies [illegible]
as bene [illegible] pro qua patrimo-
nium pre decorem tempus capillis
in [illegible] sibi proponit capitis z
crinibus [illegible] quos [illegible]
laboribus z [illegible] nisi [illegible]
[illegible] metu [illegible] possessio
coniugis [illegible] illo [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible]
pos [illegible] z [illegible] uera [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] fuit [illegible]
[illegible] si [illegible]
fuit [illegible] Ibi [illegible]
[illegible] fuit [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] magis
fideles [illegible] coniugali [illegible]
[illegible] debent se diligere

Simile

Coniugium debet esse fidei [illegible]
quia coniugii [illegible] possunt [illegible]
bona fides uel [illegible] in fide
attendatur ut post [illegible]
[illegible] coniugalis [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible]
fidem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
coniugalem z [illegible] fidelem
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] ubi [illegible]
quod [illegible] in uita [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
familiari [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] fides sua in
[illegible] Ibidem nar-
rat de alia que nisi sunt [illegible]

[illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] z in [illegible] coniugis [illegible]
[illegible] Ibidem narrat de
[illegible] tempore fuit
[illegible] z [illegible] ut [illegible] fuit [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] agebat [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Valerius [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible] narrat [illegible]
[illegible] de fide [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] coniugis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] coniugalis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] fuit [illegible]
narrat [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
coniugis z [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] idem narrat
Plinius [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Plinius [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] presentibus suis

vna cum viro in regnum imponitur
alia illa incesta dispendit Et com
Ymnum fidei pax in nupta et innocentia
Ambrosij vbi dicit de ca
sibi aliis quod quem sunt bos reg
vir et quos diligit similiter diligit
quem sunt et reguntur Videtur quod
licet aliena et diuidebit impedi
in aliene propriis copulata et
adulterium Vnde dominus fecit adam
et euam et neutrum de ipsis dedit
copia et nisi ambos Et in vnum
et in vno spiritu vnde apostolus mulier
[illegible] quod vnum sunt [illegible] na
adulterium agunt cum [illegible]
qua [illegible] perpetuum sunt
corporis sed [illegible] aufert
abscondit et illa [illegible]
omnis sunt et [illegible]
[illegible] alio [illegible]
ratione quiuis cum [illegible]
sunt alius [illegible] de [illegible]
separanda [illegible]
per totum Et [illegible] quod aliquando
illos depende [illegible]
sanit [illegible]
[illegible] vt hic [illegible]
cor de [illegible] adulteris [illegible]
ar [illegible] mulierem [illegible]
att [illegible] adulterium depl
mauit et declamauit quia [illegible]
miam alia [illegible] quasi mito
apponant et [illegible]
[illegible] compleuit eliceret
despondet et [illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible]
quingentis [illegible] quingentis
[illegible] modo sed debet [illegible]
[illegible] cotidie [illegible]
tando debent [illegible] quia vt
deum et [illegible] bonum quingentis [illegible]

[illegible] vt deuote [illegible] cum
[illegible] religiose [illegible]
[illegible] vbi supra et [illegible]
[illegible] quingentis [illegible] adesse
vt [illegible] multiplicaretur [illegible]
officium et ad remedium [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
quia per [illegible] quae [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] habendum in
[illegible] religiose [illegible] et
[illegible] debent quingentes
[illegible] quingenti [illegible] apostoli
ad [illegible] Et qui [illegible]
[illegible] Et
[illegible] in quo
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
quia amor [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] quidam [illegible]
[illegible]
et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et ibi [illegible]
vnde [illegible] quidam qui [illegible]
in [illegible] pectus [illegible]
[illegible] et ne [illegible] quidem [illegible]
ba [illegible] potest [illegible]
[illegible] liberos [illegible]
[illegible] et mulier [illegible]
talia [illegible] faciebant [illegible]
[illegible] honesta sed [illegible]
tudo [illegible] et
quam [illegible] quod in
[illegible] Et ibi [illegible]

+ reddebit et non soluit adulterium

ipsis est [illegible] quinquies pro de quo
dicitur [illegible] uir qui aut ad secun
das nuptias [illegible] [illegible] et nos et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] filii [illegible] [illegible]
et nos [illegible] ita quinquies [illegible] [illegible]
quo ignorantur domini

[illegible] [illegible] quinquies [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] debemus quinque [illegible]
[illegible] quinque [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] aut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
aut id est [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
nemo [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] aut [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quidem [illegible] quinque [illegible]
[illegible] debuisse [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] mariti
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] corona [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] corona [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quid [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] aut nobis hec [illegible]
quod [illegible] quinquies [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ab eo [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] antiquitus quinquies
[illegible] [illegible] post [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ubi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] de
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

et confessionem [illegible] representantes
et ut [illegible] in [illegible]
vos autem fratres [illegible] in
[illegible] corporis et confessionem [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] habet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
Quibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] via [illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] debemus [illegible] ponere
[illegible] 103º. //

et debent [illegible] diabolice
[illegible] unione [illegible]
[illegible] capitulo [illegible]
[illegible] ordinamus
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in nullo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] nos
[illegible] malignos [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] bona fu-
[illegible]
[illegible]
ad [illegible] nos [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] debent [illegible]
[illegible] in malis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] caritas [illegible]
[illegible]

lapides in edificando [illegible]
tamquam lapides vivi [illegible] cum in
edificio [illegible] preparantur [illegible]
preparantur [illegible]
[illegible]
ut ait [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
qui nomen [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut ille [illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] quod
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
paulo qui ait [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] mala [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] per [illegible]
[illegible]
quibus [illegible] quod ait apostolus
[illegible] quod [illegible] caritatem [illegible]
[illegible]
et ad titum 2o de [illegible] et de [illegible]

[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qua [illegible]
[illegible] qua [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ut curis indignationibus [illegible]
[illegible] publicavit [illegible] libent

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

omnes rubiginem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] exempla [illegible] mulieribus que maritos [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Honestis moribus se ornent ut
magis se honorant ut cum aut
nobilis [illegible]
nobilitatem [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

nobis preterea vero quia est integre pa
tribus [illegible] et defectus [illegible]
[illegible] peregrinantes [illegible] quod
ut que [illegible]

In illa [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] longius [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] multo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
quia [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] possibilis [illegible]
[illegible] non respicit [illegible] ut [illegible]
mori et in senectute [illegible]

[illegible] quibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] que in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] quia
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et longitudine
[illegible]
[illegible] sed in [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] de aliis
[illegible]
[illegible] senes sine
religione [illegible] dicitur [illegible]

Et abusionibus ubi dicit quod po-
[illegible]

[illegible]

q̄ valet [illegible] precium sol pue [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

affat aut aliq̄ pacto nobilitas

illa & aliū que [illegible]

[illegible] apparendi & aquirenda

& retinenda [illegible] alii & gen[illegible]

qui abstinent ab [illegible] cum [illegible] aut

[illegible]

[illegible] nobilis qui [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] nobiles [illegible]

qua [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] tales

de [illegible] hostilio [illegible] in [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ubi mulier publice [illegible] fatua [illegible]
[illegible] dicitur [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sancte [illegible]
quaeritur [illegible] adulterinis [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

in homine qui [illegible] homines [illegible]
[illegible] aut [illegible] homo [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] adiungi [illegible]

[illegible]

punt admodi ut ita ostendat in
diuicijs eo quod mediocre et defecta-
bilia sunt [illegible] paupertatem
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

cum plurimum [illegible]
[illegible] elemosinas [illegible]
eis quia [illegible]

[illegible] elemosina cum uni
quasi [illegible]
uoluit deus quod aliqui essent
pauperes quibus darent elemosina
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] quia
[illegible]
[illegible] ut
[illegible] patet ad
[illegible] || Item patet ad

ad operationes molestias quietantes
prout [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] paupertate. Divitie [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] possideat

[illegible]

[illegible]

petim fui cui et [illegible] mi obedi[illegible]

[illegible] // Cap[illegible] capitulum [illegible]

[illegible] quia [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] De [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] quia [illegible]

[illegible]

hec videntes [illegible] posse
[illegible] · [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

nalli [illegible] Apostolus
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] quibus
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] multa docet // [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] ancilla [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] vidua [illegible] vincens
[illegible] [illegible] v
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] v [illegible]
[illegible] vel [illegible] · Que
[illegible] vidua [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

ubi ait quod magis [illegible] ovare
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ait [illegible] media [illegible]
[illegible] qualis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quo amore [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] parla [illegible]
eodem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ne [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
no [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ut [illegible] quales [illegible]
[illegible]

Virginis
autem [illegible]

Adiuvo [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
virginibus [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] tempore [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] de bono
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] in lo
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] qua [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ubi d[illegible] [illegible] femina [illegible] [illegible] tribus [illegible] [illegible] eadem nocte in sompnis [illegible]

angelum tribuit sancte virginitatis penas
et hec verba subiecit Tu autem conse-
nit impune preteribis. Tu capud virgi-
nis dei sacrilegis manibus tuis ampli-
cis attractare que iam accessit in
sentencias concitiata quod scelus
finito versu maior ad visum divinis
sermonis perhorruis insolescenter
vito ... caluis etiam secundum por-
ciunculam completa sunt et sacra insere-
pint velorum purgauit multis dic-
titur ... in violatoribus templi
sui dicit gemas et pcopi ... ...anti-
ta descendit et li. ... ... quod
... ... insolenti
regi ut moneam cum quo quietum et
cautione suas ... quod deus
responderit hec ille hec enim si
deus offendatur in violatione virgi-
nitatis deo conspecte quia sicut virgo
est uxor regis ... ... pon-
si ... et ... ... testamenti in... ...
sponsus de ... Contracta le-
gis dei puer ... ... custo-
dum ubi ... et ... zelotipus
est ... non vult ab aliis videri fa-
ciem tuam ... ... collum
meum unum ... ... sup ... cubi-
culi sui secreta custodiantur ...
ludat totum misterium ... ad spon-
sum loquens ... loquitur
... quod si quis violauerit templum dei
disperdet illum deus ... ad Corinthios ...
quinis ... ... intelligantur de sacris
virginibus deo consecratis cum omnis
virgo debet servare suam pura
virginitatem etiam si ... ...
... ... secundum legem ... ...
si quis ... virginem ... ...
... debet eam ducere in uxorem ...
Deuteronomi ... et si esset virgo et desponsa-
ta si fuisset corrupta in civitate
... clamasset debuit lapidari

... ... idem ut cum dicatur in vita
sancti Remedii episcopi apud antiquos
paganos et post ipsos ad modicum
tempus ... ut quelibet
virgo ... ...
desponsata viua ... ...
sepeliri debuit ... violator eius
... ... sepulturam eius suspendi et
idem dicitur quod lex fuit ... bar-
baro ut si puella ... ... fornicatis
grauida ... ...
... ...
... ... legis ... sunt
... ad ... ... virginita-
te ... ...
... debent ... et ... ...
... ... virgi-
nes cum vestales i. ... deo
veste ... ...
... ... nunc ...
... ... in prologo historie
... ubi narratur ... que
cum ... ... lege
... ... et de
una tali que ... ...
... ...
si ... ...
i. ... ... ut hec ...
... aquam et eandem ...
... ...
... ...
... quod ... fuit ... ... virgi-
nitatis ... ...
... de monialibus ... fuit ...
... ... ad ...
... ... loquens
de ... virginibus ... de civitate
dei ... ... de mon-
... ... aquam
... ...
... ...
... ... virgines de talibus ...
... ...

id phi adducentur regi virgines post
eam ut habeant oleum i. nitorem sive
in lampade cordis cum sapientibus
virginibus et ut de nota voluntate
sunt virgines cum timore regente
quia ut dicit ambrosius li. i de virgini[bus]
non est casta que metu cogitur nec
honesta que mercede conducitur
unde narrat de quadam pictagorica
virgine a qua cum aliquid cogeretur
prodere secretum ne quid ad se absque
torquenda esset vel tormentis vel
morsu abscidisse linguam secum ne
in tyrannum faciem despuisse ut
interrogaret sine non habebat
haberet quid interrogaret. Sed nota
cupiditatibus que i. tormentis in
qui potuit fieri cum sed multi non
de fructu autem virginitatis tempus anne
[illegible] nemo potest dicere [illegible]
[illegible] virgines sunt et sequuntur agnum
quocumque ierit. Unde quod autem de fructu
virginali bene agitur sequitur [illegible]
[illegible] virginitate [illegible]
[illegible] ibidem gaudia virgi
num sunt de [illegible] in [illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] gaudia cum agnum
[illegible] tamen sunt alie alia
[illegible] multis talia et ibidem bene dicit
ysa lvi [illegible] dicit dominus eunuchis
dabo eis in domo mea et muris
meis locum melius a filiis et filiabus
nomen dabo eis [illegible] beati esti
carne imitatione vitam angelorum
quam [illegible] angelicam vitam mea
talium [illegible] virginitas [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
virginitatis et de cautela in [illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible] bene [illegible]

[illegible] de puella cuius [illegible]
cum apparuit beata virgo cum puellis
in vestibus albis et quesivit ab
ea an [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] dixit ei beata virgo
ut nichil ultra puerile nichil ultra
leve [illegible] et [illegible] abstineat
et quod [illegible] die [illegible] que
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] dicit [illegible] dua
venit [illegible] de [illegible] de [illegible]
virginum et de [illegible] pariter [illegible]
[illegible] virginum [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] ut in
ea [illegible] nec [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] bene [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] blandus
quam [illegible] vidi [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] venit qui
[illegible] admittit [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible]
in [illegible]
ut [illegible] ad bona redire possit
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] iniquitas et mala [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] dicit posse [illegible]

s. iniquos in prosperitate tua indignari
graviter si prosperitas dimittat
te inprimit infestus .v. in dialogo
poete. Invidiat a rebus plerumque
[illegible] et de hoc [illegible] li. 3o de [illegible]
ubi ait nichil [illegible] eo cui nichil
accidit aliquid adversi quia ma-
le indicantis. [illegible] de isto Exemplum
quod de illis qui adversa sustinue-
runt de vexillo qui quanto plures
sustinuit tanto plus glorie [illegible]
cum magis [illegible] dura fuit per-
versa tollerare. Et de hoc idem super
capitulo vi circa fortune [illegible]
die et [illegible] nimia [illegible]
tas [illegible] frangunt
adversitates non pariunt nimia fe-
cunditas segetes enecuit ibi ex
nimia felicitas corrumpit. Et ibi
de h. de [illegible] mutabilitate
[illegible] li. [illegible] 3o circa finem ubi
ait dum omnia in hoc mundo mu-
tabilitatis ordo corrumpit nec
[illegible] nec frangi adversis
debemus ut [illegible]
[illegible] adversis
memoria quasi [illegible] anchoram
in mente teneamus nichil esse stabi-
le in hac vita. Et ut viator [illegible]
per plana [illegible] est via
Et [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] tanto [illegible] plus quanto [illegible]
artem gubernandi mare transfretare
[illegible]
adversa [illegible] quod cum [illegible]
tis naufragii rector [illegible]
[illegible] fluctibus eripuit [illegible]
[illegible] deserit. [illegible] non
laudandus qui predictis [illegible]
et de hac mutabilitate vide
[illegible] ubi narrat
de quodam [illegible] tonatus

[illegible] nunc cum [illegible]
te [illegible] nota muta-
[illegible] velocer
posse in campo positum erat [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] abicerent
ne [illegible] eo quod
tum [illegible] capto pisce
qui cum de [illegible]. Et [illegible]
felicitas [illegible] velis prosperi-
tatis [illegible] Daniel regis
[illegible] monas-
terium [illegible] puelle
[illegible] prosperitate
[illegible] adversis [illegible]
Et idem narrat de [illegible] qui fuit
diu prosper [illegible] adversa passus
est [illegible] Idem valerius [illegible] cadu-
ca [illegible] fragilia [illegible]
[illegible] sunt ista que
vires atque opes [illegible] vocantur affu-
unt subito repente dilabuntur. nullo
in loco nulla persona stabilibus
[illegible] consistunt. Et [illegible]
[illegible] nunc [illegible]
[illegible] quos in sublimi [illegible]
[illegible] de subito [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] debent bona que
[illegible]
[illegible] desperavit. Idem Beda
etiam narrat de [illegible] cui [illegible]
magnitudo [illegible] non dedit
Et eadem [illegible] in copia [illegible]
[illegible] Idem de-
[illegible] bona [illegible] quia
[illegible] non potuit [illegible]
[illegible] non
[illegible] ambularet
[illegible] saluta-
bat. Idem narrat de [illegible] que
[illegible] splendore [illegible] clarita-
tem [illegible] decorem maximi

pontificis sacerdos effectus ut dicit
Senatus prouinciam qui postea manibus
carnificis laniatus ante tempus sen-
ectutis [illegible] Similiter narrat
de Marcio qui in miseris prefuit
et deinde prosperis et miseris aduersis
afflictus. Boecius ait in valerius [illegible]
quam quamdiu [illegible] aut mutabi-
libus quo si nunc miseros populus mi-
seriam [illegible] nunc felices felicissimos
reperies et deinde [illegible] narrat.
Idem. Non est gloriandum de mundana
prosperitate quia ita potenti quam mare
mortuum ait primo capitulo 16 et in eodem
dicit quamquam [illegible] ait
idem et nimia [illegible] fuit impedi-
est et [illegible] ait idem capitulo
1 et capitulo 99 nescius qua citate color
[illegible] cepit qua [illegible] quadam
mat que [illegible] fuit [illegible] et postea
[illegible] aduersitatibus afflicti [illegible]
quod ait [illegible] dominus [illegible]
magno [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible] sic [illegible]
putat [illegible] iustius [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] magna et [illegible] disciplina
que toto cordis [illegible]
[illegible] prospera et aduersa et [illegible]
[illegible] qui blandiciis
[illegible] si non [illegible] ait [illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible] et de
[illegible] de [illegible]
quasi [illegible] ubi ait fugite [illegible]
[illegible] fugite [illegible] felicitatem
qua tu [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] modis [illegible]
[illegible] felicitatis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et idem [illegible]
[illegible] quos miseros qui

nimia felicitate corrupit quos
uelud in mare [illegible]
[illegible] detinet et [illegible]
[illegible] capitulo [illegible] felicitas
[illegible] more [illegible] non vno
[illegible] alios in [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
illos [illegible] est
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] magnificendi [illegible]
[illegible] prospera [illegible] ait [illegible]
[illegible] Valerius [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quodam
[illegible] fortune
[illegible] Et idem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] nemo [illegible]
[illegible] estimas [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] honoribus
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] fortune
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
aduersa [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] aduersitas plus
[illegible] [illegible]
quam [illegible] Boecius
[illegible] ultimo
[illegible] plus [illegible]
aduersa [illegible] fortuna [illegible]
[illegible] blanda [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] mo-
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] bono [illegible]

bona illico reddunt et ibi habundantes. Ad-
simile Seneca libro de providencia dei
simulem quod adversitas non est malum
quod vocatur scilicet bonus quia nichil
boni mali sit accidere bono viro non
enim miscentur contraria et sicut quia multa
bona aufert eis et in multis bonis
eos exercet et a malis scilicet volupta-
tibus et lasciviis abstrahunt et
gloriam et honores cumulant [illegible]
de omnibus in complexione [illegible] vide-
at [illegible] amnes et imbres et
fontes non mutant saporem ma-
ris nec remittunt sic adversitatis impetus
ipsa non fortes non vertit animum
manet in statu et quidquid evenit
in suum colorem trahit est enim omnibus
externis potencior [illegible] omnia ad-
versa exercitaciones putat [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] certis-
simus [illegible] [illegible] sic adver-
satio [illegible] [illegible] apparet quan-
tum [illegible] [illegible] cum quid po-
test [illegible] [illegible] quidquid accidit
boni [illegible] in bonum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] deus adversitatibus bonos
viros [illegible] fortes [illegible] et quod
quod [illegible] dolori [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] ac viros [illegible] [illegible]
sic filios [illegible] [illegible] quod
in [illegible] [illegible] non sunt
[illegible] [illegible] felicius et de
[illegible] [illegible] gaudent ma-
gni viri rebus adversis non aliter
quam fortes milites bellicis
[illegible] gubernatorem tempesta-
te in arte militari [illegible]
calamitates [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quos [illegible] miseros qui
nimia felicitate torpescunt ignis
enim aurum probat miseria autem

fortes viros. Non est arbor solida
nec fortis nisi in quam frequens ventus
incursat ipsa enim vexatione constringitur
et radices certius figit et confirmat.
Ibi de magnis viris qui sustinuerunt
multa adversa sicut de Demetrio qui
[illegible] nichil [illegible] eo cui nichil
[illegible] adversi evenit [illegible] ponit
[illegible] de [illegible] qui sustinuit igne
[illegible] qui [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] de Regulo qui tormenta de
[illegible] qui venenum sustinuit et [illegible]
[illegible] Seneca [illegible] libro de
fortuna [illegible] ubi ait quod
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] bi-
[illegible] [illegible] nec enim [illegible] adversas
nec [illegible] sit [illegible] omnia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quedam [illegible]
flamma non possit [illegible] ad [illegible]
in aliud [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] solidus est et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] sit ubi
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] ponit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ponit [illegible] qui [illegible] ponit
[illegible] est qui [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] ligna
igne in [illegible] flamma non [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dolore [illegible] solida [illegible]
[illegible] magnum [illegible] [illegible] ad
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] maior
ac [illegible] [illegible] non [illegible]
intempestato [illegible] tumultum
[illegible] inferiora non [illegible]
eodem modo [illegible] [illegible]

semp quietq & institucione tamq̄ bal
collocatq & ibi bu deb & id pbat se
ubi sup de q̄stancia sapientis quod
sapiens nichil pt pde cu eni in
se reposuit nichil fortune credid
bona sua insolido h̄z contenq; uirtute
que fortuitis nō indiget & id qclu
dit q nō pt fieri i iniuria sapienti
q q̄siruat quod agaq de inctia
pat & cu stilbon psus eet in capi
tis an aliquid pdidisset nichil in
quid omia mea mecu sunt & cum
pr'mat eius incendium essent fili
as hostes rapuit patri in alienā
q̄dicionem pueniret & cu urbe
capta nō sit victu sed t dsparie
testatq ē ... cui ita sit liquri
dispata cui & d̄cepta nō inducta
nit sua sed abnegacia & inta
fortune seqnta & id nō ut sua di
scipit & ē q̄siruat de alijs qui ui
bilia sustinunt uet in q̄sidem de
fruunt sed amplius pfecerunt sapi
enti q̄ sunt adusa sustinere
ut paciens sustincat & ut q̄sidt
q ita bona nō auft & q̄mitt
i capitulis colledt & sapiens siguit
& q̄mia annulet maiore qui fideles
sustinet paciens yps dni sunt
sepcia temptacionis pbata & sunt pat
p̄dca pma q̄d judich vii abraham
testata & q̄stiu bu yaac iacob
& moyses omes qui placuerunt
deo p̄ multas tribulacones transierunt
& tob' xij quia acceptus eras deo
necc̄e fuit ut temptacio pbaret te
job v beat qui corripitur a dño &
x̄ si impius fuero ue mihi & si
iustus nō leuabo caput saturatq
afflictione & miseria & .... quaque
pbat aurum & argentu & ... vasa

figuli pbat fornax & heb' xij que
diligit deus castigat & de hoc aug
l de ciui dei c' ix q̄ sicut sub
uno igne aurū rutilat palea fu
mat & sub eadem tribula stipule
q̄minuit frumenta purgant & t
in p̄lo oleum amurca seguntur
t una eadem q; uis irruens bonos
pbat elicit malos dapnat uastat
q̄minuat & de h' q̄ q̄ multa in
moralibus xx' iob qui dat car
mina in nocte & q̄ mor le quod
nichil i iusta pacium cum ipuo
cet laudem in tribulacione & i bu
de hoc aug' fausti xxii nullus
homo sit iustus qui non
sit necessaria temptacio tribulacionis
vl aduersitatis & idem c'a xi quod
tribulacione ad purgacione supbie
aduersitatem paciente abolebunt culpe
se nō debet ... grauari
uel desperare de ... ul tem
tacione cu dicat ... temptacionem
.... & qui ... & ... magna
nostra pacem & ... quē dicat qui
... ...
que ... ...
... ... admonicionem ...
... ... peccati q̄ omnes pueniunt
... ... ibi q̄ le' i
... ... sunt
... job ... ...
... ... quod ...
... ...
... ... de abel & caym
& ... ... de apl'is
& ... quod ...
... ... & sicut ...
... ...
... ...
& ... ...
pacientes ... ...
... ...

nisi etiam testimonio demonum puer
narrat Valerius li° vij° ca° l. tam corpus
virginis libere acrius [et] diuiciis [illegible]
dantissimus in statu suo appolinem
[illegible] [illegible] uenisset an ab
mortalium se esset felicior. Ille [illegible] =
to sacrificii [illegible] nec [illegible] aglau
[illegible] ei [illegible] ut erat arca =
dis pauperi [illegible] etate iam senior
terminos agelli sui nunquam excesserat
[illegible] [illegible] fructibus contentus et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] fulgore
fortune sue [illegible] [illegible] magis
[illegible] ridens [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
aula [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
bon [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
hec ille [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
apparuit nec [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
animi nec [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] cum timore dei [illegible] [illegible]
magis et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] similiter admonendi

Sunt homines [illegible] [illegible] =
tate abutuntur ut [illegible]
operibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ubi ait admonendi sunt [illegible]
ut salutem corporis [illegible] ad
salutem [illegible] nec [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] salutis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] tuos [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
fortitudinem [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que in iuventute
[illegible] non [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] Similiter sunt
admonendi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] sunt mille
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in pallore et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] sunt admonendi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] se filios dei
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] flagella
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] cum
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] mala [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
admonendi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] salvatori [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de quodam
[illegible] qui dicebat [illegible] infirmitas nobis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui non
possumus stare ad orandum [illegible] =
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et ad [illegible]

corpis depdcia z sequi[tur] paut ma-
gno z forti medicamine. egritudo
s. curatur. ita egritudine corpis m[ul]-
ta retundu[n]tur z h[ec] o magna [illegible]
qui infirmitatis tolerancia fuit z grat[ia]-
actos mitent ad eu[m] [illegible] amiciti[a]
[illegible] no [illegible] [illegible]
cu[m] [illegible] amissi[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] z pt [illegible] [illegible] infirmitas
totu[m] corpus tenet [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
amisit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
z [illegible] [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] antonium [illegible]
[illegible] te [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
possit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quib[us] [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] antonium [illegible]
[illegible] paut [illegible] debet
[illegible] sed paciet[er] [illegible]
[illegible] tal[iu]m paut z [illegible]
infirmitates [illegible] reputabat
[illegible] add [illegible] infirmabant
paut narrat[ur] in vitis patrum [illegible]
[illegible] de quodam [illegible] qui fre-
quent[er] egrotabat [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] egrotaret qui

affligebat z plorabat dicens [illegible]
[illegible] me deus z no[n] [illegible] me
s. quia no[n] fui infirmus [illegible]
[illegible] nolebat [illegible] in infirmitate
ad ipso[rum] castigacione[m] paut narrat[ur]
in vitis patrum [illegible] de quodam
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
te [illegible] quod nolebat [illegible] illa
infirmitate [illegible] annos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] dei
[illegible] in vitis patrum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] tres [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] dei
[illegible] [illegible] radiant
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] aliquib[us] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] deo
[illegible] [illegible] quos
[illegible] [illegible] spualis
z [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] tres [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] infirmi[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] tres [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] egri
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] egri-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] apud
[illegible] [illegible] vir z [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod deus
[illegible] [illegible] administranda
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] infirmitaz
[illegible] [illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] egritudines [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] admodi
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] adiudicium [illegible]
[illegible] pulsat [illegible]

molestias mortem et iterum de-
nunciat eius confessionem apertius si hec
cum amore dispensacionis et imposi-
tor a domino dei quod instituit nec
puram humilitatem de qua in pre-
cedentibus notatum est per quibus dicitur
i. gratia celestem et insinuata est
desiderio ipse pluralitatem et dispe-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] posset [illegible] [illegible]
cum de illis qui [illegible] [illegible] sufficienter
licet tamen aperius [illegible]

Premissis itaque [illegible]
[illegible] et exemplis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
gradum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
colligere ut in [illegible] [illegible]
ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] colligitur [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] rei publice [illegible]
Unus caput est summus pontifex
prout ait Aug. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod spiritualis potestas
[illegible] [illegible] summi pontificis [illegible]
summo pontifici possunt adap-
tari de quibus dicta supra parte i. de

caput rei publice [illegible] princeps et
eo potencior [illegible] quod ipse summus
pontifex est caput omnium eorum que sunt
data de celis et omnibus cordibus et manibus
et pedibus possunt adaptari membris
rei publice ecclesiastice et eo plus [illegible]
quod potestas eorum sublimior et
excellentior prout ait Aug. ubi supra [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et instituere
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] bona
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible] quam caput
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] dignitate ut
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] qualis sit summus pontifex
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qualis
[illegible] debet esse [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et licet sit [illegible]
[illegible] i. summus pontifex [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] episcopus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in sua diocesi qualis
debet esse episcopus et quales [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] rei publice
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] videndum
quales debent esse [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quales debent
esse [illegible] et de [illegible] quales [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
adaptari capiti archidiaconi
[illegible] subdiaconis et leviticis ad
quorum curam pertinet parrochiarum
[illegible] prout ait Aug. [illegible]
[illegible] ubi de officio archidiaconi
[illegible] possunt adaptari auribus
et oculis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
publice [illegible] [illegible] possunt
adaptari [illegible] canonici [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] possunt
adaptari cordi [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]

ecclesiam prosequentes possunt ad
aptari manibus sacerdotis non par-
rochiales et ipsi etiam respondentes
in causis possunt adaptari predictis
et debitis omnibus conveniunt que sunt
dicta supra. Prima de tributis tem-
poris et annalibus et modo proponit ex-
postulacioni quia ipsi predicatores et
confessores. Secundo i[illegible] [illegible] et a[illegible]
[illegible] dignitatis et quia de que nobi-
liori [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quam
[illegible] et operatur ut ipse debet
esse [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad pedes hic [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] quia qui [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
sunt. Primo de admonicionibus
clericorum [illegible] [illegible] gradus
ordinum. Secundo de admonicionibus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que sunt [illegible] omnibus [illegible]
[illegible]. Tertio de admonicionibus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et qualis debet esse [illegible]
de clerico [illegible] et de [illegible]
[illegible]. Quarto qualis debet esse
[illegible] et de officiis eius.

Admonentur ergo primo
clerici [illegible] ut intelligant
statum suum et [illegible] sui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Clerici qui
sunt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] clerici [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
clerici quia de [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] est [illegible] [illegible] clericorum [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tale se debet [illegible] ut possideat
dominum et ipse possideatur a domino et in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] decretorum distin-
ctione [illegible] clericos [illegible] [illegible]
dignitatis clericorum quod sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et ministri [illegible] qui
possident dominum et in [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] clerici [illegible] corona [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] est corona clerici et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] clerici corona
qua [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dei in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] regnum
corona [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] regale [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] corona capitis clerici
in modo corone [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ubi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] clerici ut sint
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] testificari [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui

intelebant [illegible] amplexati sunt sa-
cri consilii autem [illegible] ipsius augu-
stis [illegible] qui sub cu-
stodia denique obnixe [illegible] ad-
videbant [illegible] in [illegible]
ponebant [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] modo de an-
[illegible] perseverancia [illegible]
ut [illegible]
[illegible] modo de
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
les [illegible]
[illegible] dignitatis [illegible] quie-
dentes [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] ipse [illegible]
[illegible] primo [illegible]
[illegible] dignitate et [illegible]
in diligencia et sollicitudine ||
[illegible] gradus ||
lectorum [illegible] dei aure-

[illegible] et ideo debet de sua instructi-
one [illegible] quae legit intelligat
[illegible] pronunciacione [illegible]
[illegible] legat ne [illegible]
[illegible] auditoribus
[illegible] quid sit indicative
legendum quid interrogative pronuncia-
[illegible] ex [illegible]
[illegible] debet in [illegible] ne
[illegible]
[illegible] de
[illegible] de
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] sollicitudine
[illegible] debet
[illegible] dignitatis
[illegible] in medio seniorum
[illegible] sancti dei
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] dei amici
[illegible] ||
[illegible] qui
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] de corporibus
[illegible] de [illegible]
ordinatur de quibus apostolus [illegible]
ad [illegible] donatores
[illegible] dignitatis

est ipsi qui tetigit aures et linguas
surdi et muti dicens effeta quod
est adaperire mar. vii. Et hoc officium sortiunt
qui demoniacos ingrediuntur vel demo
nia eiciunt act. xix. Quintus gradus est officium exor
cistarum perceperunt magnam [illegible]
[illegible] talibus nec tamen [illegible]
[illegible] quorum [illegible]
illos [illegible]
¶ [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
evangelium et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
¶ [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in altari [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
altare [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
levare [illegible]
deo et [illegible] in altari [illegible]
et ad magna [illegible] talibus ut
sunt [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible] ministra
[illegible] lege [illegible]
[illegible]
Sextus ordo diaconorum et [illegible]
[illegible]
officium ministrare in omnibus que

agunt in sacramentis [illegible] et dispone
[illegible] in altari [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] evangelium et [illegible]
evangelium predicare [illegible]
[illegible] et ad [illegible]
[illegible] || [illegible] officio [illegible]
[illegible] manibus [illegible]
[illegible] ad
[illegible] xxvi [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] apostoli et
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] agnoscunt
[illegible]
[illegible]
evangeliorum [illegible]
[illegible] Eminencius
[illegible] officium dignitate [illegible]
[illegible] diaconibus [illegible]
[illegible] ||
Septimus ordo presbiterorum est qui
seniores interpretantur et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] lorum

sunt et ipsi successores apostolorum. Hor[um]
officium est predicare corpus domini et alia
conferre sacramenta. Dicit Beda: dona dei
quibus officia [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

plus cum duabus [illegible] de pro
[illegible] qui habet [illegible]
[illegible] offerat panes deo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

altum inq̄ tu iudeo repissem in̄ram
si me dñe ne inq̄ p̄r queque ᵹcluð
iupleuis . s. inuicijs ubi odor
ferret iudeos nec fefellit spina ubiq̄
em ab eam recessit . leuitas eius
feliciis z gestus femineis z uestim
turiapis amplius in honorat ecl̄a
tu q̄ honorat ... ioꝫ ad eun
scolasti ... de pecc
ordinis ... qui ... z ...
tonati ... mulieres ...
ta uideat ...
sibus si tu ...
puole ...
uestigio ...
aut ...
iuagis ...
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
sed ...
spu ...
qui ...
ipsis ...
z idem ...
nu z ...
tem ...
pui z ...
...
aut ...
...
in ... capitibus ... quia nec
... u ... pp̄e
nor ... qui ... per
mulieres z ... z ide ...
ad occasum de uita ...
temptamenta ... sicque
femina ... in ... post

...
quid tibi ē femina qui tu dño adul
tare fabulari z idem feminas tu
... nullo pacto ...
... dyaboli ...
tatis ...
... ē ...
...
... per ...
...
...
...
...
...
...
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
... quos ... pprie
... ante non sit
... inge per
... ... dyab
... quos ... mori
... remit ...
... qui a deo uiri
... ...
... ... dyalogo z ...
de ... ep̄o monq̄ demoliti
erbat ... quē impugnat
... ... temptando
de illa qui dedit unā alapa
... mulieris quod
fuit ... in ... demonii

corum medio qui renunciauit ei in
diuinit ut peniteret ut patet ibidem
et de b. i. vitis patrum vbi supra li° j
parte v. ubi dicitur quod demones
runt mulieres nimium monacho
de nocte quas cum vidisset cognouit
que erant ille cum [illegible] senes qui
erant monachi de quibus et dicitur parte I
cum senes/ne habeas [illegible]
cum muliere et parte I. cum senex [illegible]
in solitudinem [illegible]
[illegible] omnes [illegible] ut [illegible]
leret memoria [illegible]
de [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
que fiat [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] paleam
Ergo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] magis [illegible]
et iuuenes [illegible]
libidinis et [illegible] quia
ut ait [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
bus estuant ut [illegible]
medulle vino [illegible] ac in
flammate Et [illegible]
ne quis [illegible]
[illegible] hospicium [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
erant [illegible] de casis [illegible]
ut [illegible] supra parte i. Quanto magis
debet esse [illegible]
ne fiet [illegible]
[illegible] et de [illegible] xxxiij
quod [illegible] non debent [illegible]
cum [illegible] non debent
[illegible] domos mulierum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] 33 et 30
[illegible]
Item [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] et de
[illegible] [illegible] ad
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ne [illegible]
[illegible] ne plus
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] quo [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ne [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
optime [illegible] qui non [illegible]
[illegible] et de [illegible] quod
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible]
et [illegible] magis in
[illegible] qui debet esse hospitales
et qui [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] hospitalitatem [illegible]
tem monet [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] ange=
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] ut ait [illegible]

quod clericus est potens ... i passo ii p[ar]te
[illegible] videatur ibi negociatorem
clericum q. quasi pestem fuge et ex paupere
quinia sicut tibi [illegible] ex pau
[illegible] gloriosum ... clericus qui ex pe-
natus ad ... et [illegible]
de hoc di. 88. Quod clerici non debent
secularia negocia ... nec
esse negociatores ... [illegible]
qua de honesta vita clericorum [illegible]
... q. [illegible] sufficiunt ... [illegible]
3o li. decretalium ... [illegible]
di. 33 ... [illegible] sufficiunt
de clericorum ... [illegible]
inibus//
c Consequenter videndum [illegible]
admonendi sacerdotes [illegible]
quibus eminencioris [illegible]
tantis debent ... [illegible]
scientia ... // sacerdos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
ca. 17 ... ca. 16 // sacerdotes
notantur qui in ... [illegible]
aut ... ca. ... li. ... sacer-
dotes aut ... honestiores [illegible]
aut fabula ... [illegible]
sacerdotes plus ... [illegible]
magno honore et in magna ...
honestate ... ut ... [illegible]
li. e. quod apud antiquos [illegible]
sacerdotis ... [illegible]
ne aliqua ... [illegible]
tas ... [illegible]
tum li. quod apud deos ...
apud gentiles [illegible]
et ... hec ... potant ...
sacerdotum quia sacerdos debet esse
casta cum castis et pura cum puris
loquitur cum de virginibus ...
... ipsi dee ...
... vii ... ibi in
digna te sacerdotio dicem si ...

p[er] [illegible] ... q[uo]d [illegible]
b[eat]us ... inquid [illegible]
[illegible] antiquorum ...
... cum ...
[illegible] negociis ...
fuerit ... at ...
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] abstinuerit
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui ...
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] carnibus
[illegible] abstinuisse
[illegible] ibidem ...
... li. ... de ...
[illegible] quorum [illegible]

minus esset pomis quod in ma-
ribus et vinis propter abstinenciam et
cotidianum ieiunium. Accidit in eadem
ibidem narrat quod ceteri sa-
cerdotes narrant etate quasi
pigmeis regnabat in oriente
[illegible] ut fuisse et idem Eusebius
narrat apud persas de gente ma-
lorum fuisse quorum seniores omnium
doctissimi et eloquentissimi [illegible]
[illegible] et alii nichil sumere
ibidem ait apud [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] et [illegible] ibidem
pomis abstinere sollempnes
fuit [illegible] narrat quod [illegible]
[illegible] apud indos [illegible]
philosophos dicit quasi vita [illegible]
[illegible] nos [illegible] [illegible] qui
tante continencie fuit ut pomis
arborum [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] ve-
nit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] flamines gentiles
sunt sacerdotes [illegible] [illegible] al-
tibus et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
Sic [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ma-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tibus suis. Sic tales debent sa-
cerdotes dei altissimi ut di-
cuntur sumat et quibus et quibus
pluribus dei et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et qui sunt mediatores
[illegible] dei et [illegible] [illegible] et quibus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] honor in [illegible]
dei sic ubi sumat duplicatum
honore digni sunt qui bene presunt

presbyteri in [illegible] vero [illegible] flamines
gentiles et sic erant [illegible] [illegible]
autem erant flamines [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] corrigere [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] narrat [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] pontifice [illegible] [illegible] quo
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] religione [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] modo
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] aliquod sacerdotes
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] mar-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

Tales autem debent esse tamquam
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod
sunt boni vigiles qui dormien-
tibus nobis ipsi pervigilant qui
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] boni [illegible]
[illegible] qui vigilantes [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] anti-
[illegible] [illegible] malignancium
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui
[illegible] orant [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

Et pro civitate est vigilare ad cu-
stodiam concordia est sponsi est
studere servari / onus sit mundi
te pasci et cetera custodia ut sit
sufficiens et per gratia erit cum contra-
riorum assistendo [illegible] [illegible]
nibus demonstratus sponsi
sit in bonis operibus moribus
et ordinibus // Et pastor sit sponsi
et dicitur et ut mandatum imponi-
tur [illegible] ad [illegible] in
[illegible] operatorum [illegible]
[illegible] pastor [illegible] pauss
ipsos et [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
et pastores [illegible] pastor [illegible]
custodes [illegible] milites [illegible]
et sup muros tuos posui custo-
des tota die et tota nocte perpetuo
non tacebunt [illegible] debent pastor
sponsi [illegible] diligere omnes [illegible]
admonitionibus studere [illegible]
filios [illegible] gaudebit sponsus
sup sponsam et debent [illegible]
[illegible] pastores ecclesie pastor [illegible]
pastores [illegible] [illegible] pa-
stores [illegible] qui pascunt [illegible]
de non pascentibus [illegible] pastoribus
qui pascebant semetipsos [illegible]
bonus pastor animam suam ponit
pro ovibus suis // Et [illegible] est [illegible]
qui non se exhibent tales [illegible]
sibi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] pasci sit [illegible]
qui non querit que sua sunt [illegible]
[illegible] diligunt [illegible]
[illegible] diligere [illegible]
[illegible] deservit mamone [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

maior angelorum et auctor [illegible]
bonis sponsi [illegible] illa pau-
peris et nuda relicta [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sanguis [illegible]
non est [illegible] sponsam [illegible]
[illegible] non est [illegible] [illegible]
non est [illegible] [illegible] non
est [illegible] non est [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] Et dicit [illegible]
de illis qui devorant plebem
meam sicut escam panis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ecclesiastici
ad ecclesiam sponsam [illegible]
sunt sicut [illegible] [illegible] sunt
[illegible] [illegible] sicut
[illegible] [illegible] sicut agricole
[illegible] sicut [illegible] sunt
architectus [illegible] ad Cor. [illegible] dei
agricultura estis dei edificatio estis
[illegible] ut sapiens architectus fu-
damentum posui // Item [illegible]
sunt ad [illegible] sicut milites
[illegible] sicut vinearum plantatores
[illegible] quis militat suis
stipendiis [illegible] quis plantat
vineam [illegible] non edit
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dignitate [illegible] quilibet ut
[illegible] sua debitum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] non de [illegible]
quibus [illegible] [illegible] ad Cor.
[illegible] sibi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nolite
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

oportent. Nam uere pugnant ut mili-
tes uere ut clerici evangelizant. Qui
ordinis sunt est prius quod de imperi[?]
utrumque deperderant ut deperire utrumque
faciunt. nusquam inquid in ordine
suo requiescit, unusquisque in quo
ordine vocatus fuerit in eo ordine permaneat
1 ad Cor. 7

Et quia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cit [illegible] 21 quod [illegible]
[illegible] evangelium [illegible] [illegible]
et dominum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ex [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
collocare cum [illegible] [illegible]
ordinis [illegible] [illegible]
dyaconi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
nominet et [illegible] [illegible]
Quid enim [illegible] ordina-
tionis [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
a dignitate [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
religiosi [illegible] [illegible] // [illegible]
sunt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et de ambitione [illegible] [illegible]
ne [illegible] cavenda [illegible]
de electione canonica [illegible] fa-
cienda // [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
tione [illegible] et amore [illegible]
enda // [illegible] de [illegible] dignitate
[illegible] quando [illegible] et de
[illegible] et de officiis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] //

[illegible] enim [illegible] dignitas [illegible]
[illegible] non est inordinate ambi-
enda vel cupide appetenda ut
[illegible] assumenda ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] est [illegible] et maxime
[illegible] non est ambitiose
appetenda tamen quia minus est
hominum debita quam [illegible]

[illegible] enim debet aliis hominibus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] non [illegible] ante
de [illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] nemo sibi sumat honorem sed qui
vocatur a deo tanquam Aaron [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] ordi-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] non
[illegible] // [illegible] non est libidinose ambi-
enda quamvis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] laborio-
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] quis [illegible] desiderat bonum
opus desiderat [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] opus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
non [illegible] [illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible] non est [illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sibi [illegible] non est [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] possumus dicere ut
non [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quippe
[illegible] [illegible] non [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] mores corrigere et sit
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] // [illegible] non est [illegible] in
ordinibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
non debet [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] medium [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] viri [illegible] non
[illegible] [illegible] ordinis sed equa-
litatem [illegible] attendunt
nec [illegible] gaudent [illegible] sed
[illegible] enim quod [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] non tam [illegible] [illegible] quam
pastores pecorum fuisse memorie

gen(us) error in(quit) aut tremor. sic sup-
erbia cadia ... nō sup homines
Contra naturam superbire ē abscquale
nolle timi, (et) ibi l(ite)ra de h(ac) tertiam nō
ē appetenda. Plurao pro stabi-
litatem (et) p(ro)prium timorem. Vide
senec(a) ep(isto)la xl. Relinque ... cuncta
res vana uentosa ... habent ...
(et) sequitur. nō in precipito ...
bis sed in ... (et) ... videt
eminere in rebus ... qui ...
pusilla put et opatione ...
mox cecant pro ...
duos ... adeunt ...
...signia dignitatis ... est ...
ille ... ē uile in
dignitate maxime ambicium ...
qui cadat. quia ut ait ...
Sepe ... adminta
... (et) ... quibus ...
... quos ... alios uidet
... oportet qui ... appro-
at ut ... se ...
... timor ... difi-
cile ... quibus ... vide
... possidet ... timoris
... quod ait ... ubi sup-
... de ...
ē timor ... clamabi
... valde ... quia morti tradens
... mox ... ante ...
... felicitatis ... sub
... ut repente ...
... vij ait dauid ...
... ambulaui in magnis
... in mirabilibus sup me ...
... quia ...
... ut ait ...
... dei li° ... vij. ... nō ē
appetenda ambicio ...
... ... (et) ... in
... ... diuicis

... Erat gygantes gemunt
sub aquis ... mox ... ante ...
... quibus alias ... tanto
... mortibus ...
... cogitatione supponitur
quibus supponitur ... (et) ...
... in sublime ...
... supponet quidas
suppositos ... gygantes
... gemunt sub aquis ...
... ...
... dignitatum
... sublimatis ...
... maioribus ...
... uidet (et) domi-
nare ... habent ...
... uidit ...
... ... ab ...
... posse ut ... ait
... ...
de ambicione ... prius ... uocati-
bus ... qui ...
... tandem ... ...
... ...
(et) aliis ... cum ... nō
sit ambicio ...
... ...
ambrosii qui ...
... ...
... ambrosii ... omnes
in ... ...
... ... (et) ...
... ad ...
... clamauit ...
... nos ... ...
... noluit (et) ...
... ...
... ...
... nō ...
... ...

dicit se p[er]ge[re] mane in nonam ad spe-
tam civitatis urbis p[er] singulis q[ui]
p[er]diutis [et] locatas p[ro]p[ter] duas [illegible]
[illegible] // Simil[ite]r narrat[ur] de bono mona[cho]
quod pallium sibi abscidit ut indi-
gentis [illegible] lo[cum] de [illegible]
quod cu[m] esset electus abominabat in
pontificem [et] fugit ad [illegible] nocte [illegible]
ar[um] eo modo [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] descendentes [illegible]
dicit[ur] in vita [illegible] Simil[ite]r narratur
de bono viro quod pallium sibi ab-
scidit ut indigentis [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] narrat[ur]
de [illegible] Antonio qui cu[m] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
bat[ur] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
non dubito omne [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
Sic in vita [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
abscidit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] narrat[ur] [illegible] [illegible] quod cu[m]
mortuus ep[iscopu]s apud Genopolim in
[illegible] monachi [illegible]
omnes [illegible] ille [illegible] Theo-
philus [illegible] [illegible]
resistaret [illegible] ille [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
alto [illegible] die [illegible] ad [illegible]
eius [illegible] cu[m] quibus ille [illegible]
[illegible] quod cu[m] Theophil[us]
laudasset [illegible] [illegible]
respondit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] pleni [illegible] [et] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[et] alior[um] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[et] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quo omnes
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] apud [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] eius [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] plus [illegible]
[illegible] quam deus [illegible]
eius [illegible] tota die [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] eius tota [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] disciplina [illegible]

cui nō spoliis eius omnis ytalia r-
[illegible] inexplebili auiditate rapacitate
sibi bn̄ dicet sicut [illegible] senec
epistola 16 ubi ait quod cupiditas
omnis ingrata et non est [illegible] qui in
se prebenda [illegible] quos [illegible]
a quibus [illegible] accipiat [illegible] non
tam [illegible] et multis [illegible] indig-
quam grave aliquem [illegible] in-
[illegible] omnis ambicio nō [illegible] insaciabil
e ambicio [illegible] omnis cupiditas qua
incipit [illegible] quia [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
epistola 17 [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quid [illegible]
accipit [illegible] integrum [illegible]
esse ad spem futuri [illegible]
[illegible] nos quid [illegible] [illegible]
fortuna [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] hoc [illegible]
nō [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
e [illegible] ille vere [illegible] ambicio [illegible]
bilis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ambi-
cio et quo [illegible] [illegible] ambi-
[illegible] ait seneca [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible] quo ma-
iora venerint [illegible] magis [illegible]
[illegible] in magnam [illegible]
[illegible] collocata ut flamma in-
finita [illegible] [illegible] quo [illegible]
incendio [illegible] [illegible] ambicio
nō [illegible] in ea [illegible] honor
[illegible] [illegible] eius [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] natu-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nō est [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] faciat
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] porrigit
[illegible] suam nō intelligit

qua [illegible] venit respicit sed [illegible]
tendit [illegible] ille [illegible] [illegible]
despiciebat honores et refutabat
[illegible] ait valerius [illegible] de fabio maximo
qui pono [illegible] in [illegible] hono-
ribus gessit [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] et magis sapientes [illegible]
ambicione [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] nō [illegible] [illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible] quo [illegible] [illegible] ambicio[illegible]
[illegible] ait [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ubi
[illegible] [illegible] ambicio in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qua
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quid [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] honor [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
honorem [illegible] [illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et qui dignus est
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] alit
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

campanie ad cancellarium regis
accesserunt tres viri abbas et archi
diaconus et prepositus regis tamquam
agentes pro suis clericis singuli assumptis
secum [illegible] spatii tempore et me
dias induxit [illegible] et deo placitae
implendum cantum et dies [illegible]
[illegible] sollempniter celebrande
usque ad diem [illegible] archiepi
scopi [illegible] cancellarius [illegible]
[illegible] apposuit et quid [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
sua [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
toribus [illegible] [illegible] mona
chus et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] et
illi [illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] adm
[illegible] aut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] aut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] que [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
ambiunt [illegible] gubernationis na
vis que est civitas [illegible] mari
magnis [illegible] [illegible]
tempestatum ne submergatur [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] tempta
tionum ne submergatur [illegible]
nis [illegible] qua [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
ulterius [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] libro i de officiis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
administraret ac si navem [illegible]
rent quibus eorum potissimum

gubernaret [illegible] [illegible] omnibus ambi
tio ab ecclesia pellatur
[illegible] sunt assumendi ad ecclesia[illegible]
[illegible] ob [illegible] ambitum
[illegible] sunt eligendi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible] rite
facienda [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] eligerent [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible] eligibi
lem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
eligendi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sunt
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] eligendi [illegible] debet
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quinquagenarius [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] non [illegible] [illegible] bella [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] tabula
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] et filiorum eius
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in glosa
[illegible] [illegible] qui eligunt alios magis
quam [illegible] timent dei iudicium
et sibi [illegible] [illegible] sine [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] ecclesie [illegible]
destruit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
unde narrat [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]

Sepmanus nulla alia causa fuit
nisi quod inpte laurencij contra summa-
rium sensit per eligendo illum ad or-
dinem pontificatus ut dicit dat gl
li. c. vesperi uenit e ut amicos cul-
pas r negligencias sibi imputet
qui ministri mauel ilico quis
rio loqui de ministro placemus
Et quia eligentes quedam male
quidam ministri electo si ille est de
fectuosus r negligens culpe r vicii
ille sibi imputande sunt//
c letus autem ad [illegible]
Ceterum vite male per predicto est
cat non compiscentia [illegible]
ne ex diuendi libidine [illegible]
tuosa tenui non amandis [illegible]
iocunditate [illegible] mittere obedi-
endi voluntati [illegible] r [illegible]
litate ministrandi deo [illegible]
acquirendi [illegible] r asse
prehendi in ecclesia dei [illegible]
humilitate cum timore [illegible]
[illegible] dei [illegible]
[illegible] in itinere [illegible]
honor in hac vita [illegible] quod
[illegible] honore [illegible]
[illegible] ut valeat ad
utilitatem [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] quod dicit apostolus qui episcopatum
desiderat bonum opus desiderat
[illegible] episcopatus [illegible] opus non honor
[illegible] [illegible] pastor
ut [illegible]
ca vij [illegible] qui [illegible] suscipit
ad [illegible] libidinis [illegible]
[illegible] accipit [illegible] qui
episcopatum [illegible] qui [illegible] laudandus de
[illegible] quod lau-
dauit [illegible] episcopum [illegible]
[illegible] de aliis [illegible]
quas [illegible]
quo [illegible] pluribus [illegible]
[illegible] ad martirium [illegible]
[illegible] fuit episcopatum laudabile

querere qui per [illegible] non
erat ad supplicia peruenire [illegible]
[illegible] suscipiendi [illegible] pla-
cenus [illegible] de ciuitate dei [illegible]
locus superior sine quo regi populus non
[illegible] tenetur [illegible] administrari
ut decet [illegible] appetitur [illegible]
[illegible] quem [illegible]
[illegible] negocium [illegible] suscipe-
[illegible] necessitas caritatis [illegible]
[illegible] si [illegible] imponit [illegible]
atque intuende veritati [illegible]
[illegible] suscipienda [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] deponenda [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] c vij [illegible]
[illegible] locus [illegible] desiderat
[illegible] fugiet
[illegible] ne quis [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] quem [illegible]
[illegible] et admodum [illegible]
qui [illegible] fugit
[illegible] reprehendenda [illegible]
[illegible] ad altiorem [illegible]
quid agit [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] Eligendus [illegible]
[illegible] quod imitatur [illegible] quod
[illegible] quod teneat
[illegible] appetit qui ad [illegible]
[illegible] populus [illegible]
[illegible] quem [illegible]
[illegible] Qui ergo suscipit [illegible]
[illegible] dei [illegible]
[illegible] suscipit [illegible]
[illegible] pastorum [illegible]
[illegible] pastoris [illegible]
ut dicit [illegible]
Et [illegible] qui [illegible] dei [illegible]
[illegible] se pastorem

pium mine amare Si ingenitus
non est ingenitus pro descendit
ad prohibendum quibus nos [illegible]
si [illegible] [illegible] per ponamus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] per totum de
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] est
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

ut [illegible] locus [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

cognitae in[illegible] peccatum sui nomine [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] notabiliter
quod ille qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] nomine [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

quedam ait [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

et operacio peccatior tanto magis est
tenenda innocentia per obliga-
tionis que ex dignitate inhesit. Ex-
[illegible]

[illegible]

qui primum erat ut predicti post
monachi illi quod sunt sibi inferiores
sunt per assumpta sibi dignitate
quam ante. [illegible] facti
[illegible] qui fuit sibi magis [illegible]
[illegible] dignitates et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] tractavit
[illegible]

fruc pitas castitatis cis necessaria
ipe quod fm canones non sunt
licet mulieribus [illegible] pinas
corporis [illegible]
[illegible] ad nos
[illegible]

[illegible]

Dignitate [illegible] teste [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

enim thezaurizare monuit qui ma-
la nocentia inq(ui)d p(er)didit. Eroga-
uit enim pauperibus p(ro)pria (et) cepit in celo
thezaurizare [illegible]
[illegible]

cui dedisti iniquitatem (et) sue cella
illo t(em)p(or)e zabula dic desponsauit te
deus [illegible]
[illegible] beati petri qui [illegible]
[illegible]

et cum venisset una mulier vestita
vestibus [illegible] manum volu-
it dare multum et clamans manus
elevavit pariter et venit alia mu-
lier [illegible] qui videns eius [illegible]
[illegible] manum volens ei dare pariter
que [illegible] elevavit [illegible]
admirans [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ut fidei [illegible] possit ut ipse [illegible]
in [illegible] successor [illegible] // Laudabi-
lis hospitalitatis [illegible]
venerande [illegible]
ta [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
antiqui [illegible]
[illegible] hospitandis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
Quod si quidem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]
hospites [illegible] hospitalitatis
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quia sunt [illegible]
[illegible] quid [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

providi ne [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] hospi-
[illegible]
in [illegible]
[illegible]
antiquam [illegible]
[illegible]
hospes autem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible] quod fecit [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] instituit [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

et omnium [illegible] expletur videlicet in
[illegible]

[illegible]

tem ipsorum est dominum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
stipendia [illegible]
militantibus [illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
quod videns quidam confessoribus

vir simplex nichil aliud preter
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] proposuit
[illegible] cum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] illi qui venerunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] monens [illegible] ad [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que
in [illegible] [illegible] est [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ac [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] est [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
posse [illegible] magis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] illa [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
arte [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
audire [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tradidit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
narratur quod cum [illegible] magistra
[illegible] sermonis [illegible] [illegible]
quidam [illegible] simplex [illegible]

[illegible] accessit [illegible] sermonem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] audi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cum quo [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ac [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ac [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod illa [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] loquitur
aliquid [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sermone
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] auditores

cas ei manifestasset. Qui idem nar-
rat quod quidam [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible]
quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
de [illegible]
[illegible]
ille [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible]
quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
auditor [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
dens [illegible]
p simplices [illegible]
stulta [illegible] elegit ut
confundat sapientes. I. ad Cor.

ubi [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] captivatum fuit
[illegible] Fuit enim apud eos in [illegible]
[illegible] dicens [illegible]
[illegible] quidam [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] illa
[illegible]
[illegible] remedium
[illegible] remedium
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] fecerit
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut illa non
[illegible] amplius
[illegible]
[illegible] a demone [illegible]
[illegible] eodem modo
quo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quasi
quadam [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod ipse distulit
donec quadam die venit ad
[illegible] et cum tenebre fuissent

despiciunt requisitiones esse[n]t
quasi inuentes et ipse potius studium
despiciunt absolutus erit. Si uero
deus est quam perpetuum in te [illegible]
[illegible] permanet et [illegible] desperans
[illegible] non [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
narrante [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
posset [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ipse [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dei [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
tas [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
tem debet [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qualitate et capacitate [illegible] [illegible]
ubi [illegible] quod [illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] quid loquatur cui loquatur
quantum loquatur de quibus omnibus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

de [illegible] quibus [illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] audito-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] ne plus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quia
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] aliquid [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qualitate [illegible] [illegible] auditores [illegible]
debet [illegible] doctor ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] edificationis

aere magnum reddit. Idem enim
ait quod inter montes audiun-
tur quasi quedam tonitrua
[illegible]

[illegible]

tectam [illegible] magnam
[illegible]

[illegible]

potius opus [illegible] istius [illegible]

Sicut [illegible] viri [illegible] papa [illegible] Dei [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ita [illegible] omne [illegible] Dei [illegible]

[illegible] qui [illegible]

[illegible] que [illegible]

[illegible]

apostolus Dei [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] qui per [illegible]

noluerit [illegible]

[illegible]

c Et quia [illegible] officii [illegible] non [illegible] neque [illegible]

[illegible] vel in [illegible] debent [illegible] ut [illegible] talibus qui sunt in [illegible]

[illegible] quod [illegible] se [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] quod [illegible] nolunt [illegible] Sequitur [illegible] quod [illegible] architectus [illegible] fundamentum posuit [illegible] ponere [illegible] debet [illegible] in fundamento [illegible] Salomonis [illegible]

[illegible] tribulationis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] celestis [illegible] [illegible]
edificari [illegible] fundamentum apostolorum et
prophetarum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] receptus ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quales sunt [illegible]
[illegible] unde [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

quod cogitationem [illegible] occultiora
sunt [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] medicos
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui in
[illegible] [illegible] medicamentis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] talibus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad impugna-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] eligere
[illegible] [illegible] ad pugnandum qui posset
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] unde [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] generatur

timuit in proprio sicut navis quam
debet tunc qui ignorat manum ad
gubernandum ponere [illegible]
[illegible] gubernacionem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
quedam [illegible]
mitigat [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
gubernaculum [illegible]
valde autem [illegible]
4 [illegible]
qui sunt [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

illa [illegible] legem [illegible]
mandum cum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] decepisti me [illegible] tibi
[illegible] toto [illegible]
[illegible] cadem [illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible] a [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] et quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sed [illegible]
Suas [illegible]
quos [illegible]
[illegible]
ab [illegible]
[illegible] filii [illegible]
[illegible] qui nolunt [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
suas [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] disciplina [illegible]
[illegible] ab [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] quas [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] disciplina [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

parit [illegible] // Ad talia [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] alios ne [illegible] possit [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad quos p[illegible]
[illegible] ne neglecta [illegible]
[illegible] ignorauit
quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ubi
[illegible] quod [illegible] que
[illegible]
[illegible] ne [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ne [illegible]
[illegible] // [illegible]
[illegible] quo [illegible]
[illegible] est // [illegible]

in capite decretum d. sumptum super
Considerant huius [illegible] et vestimen=
ta sacerdotalia tam in lege veteri
quam in nova sumpsit exordium
quas debent habere ut in tunica
linea capitis [illegible] persona
sive angulis capitis [illegible] pus
in corpore hominis Quoniam lati=
tudina [illegible] tela [illegible] =
[illegible] laborem [illegible]
[illegible] quasi [illegible]
vestimentis que [illegible]
[illegible] ministerii [illegible]
[illegible] erant vestimenta [illegible]
in lege [illegible]
[illegible] vestimentis [illegible]
in nova lege [illegible]
quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] pur [illegible]
ut [illegible]
pur vestimenta [illegible]
vestimenta [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] debent [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sed ego [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] nec [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ut [illegible]
[illegible] pre [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Unde
[illegible] Bede [illegible] anglorum
li° 1° ca° [illegible] qui [illegible]

beato Augustino misso a beato Gregorio in Angliam
ad convertendum gentem anglorum
[illegible] rege [illegible]
quibus [illegible] reliquie [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

ut dicit intractatu de xij abu-
sionibus xij gradus abusionis e[st]
est negligens qui gradibus su-
honore aut honoribus requirit ...

[illegible]

cum in te q. ...
... quod
... ymaginem
...

[illegible]

Adiungit autem de instructione [illegible] qualiter [illegible]

[illegible]

qui [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] in tempore [illegible]

[illegible]

z dum ad dixit cum socii z [illegible]

[illegible]

fecerunt male [illegible]

[illegible]

terminorum nos determinationes quas
[illegible] appellamus memoriter
in promptu habeamus ut possit quis [illegible]
[illegible] definiunt fantasie [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui
in aliis [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
sophisticis [illegible] magistri [illegible]
dispositionis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] discipli
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ingenio
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quasi [illegible] [illegible] scola
autem grece [illegible] vacatio latine
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] discipulus
est qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

oblivionem in mittit amorem [illegible]
sumsit ignorantiam [illegible] ubi
enim [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] furor
in multa [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ingratitudo [illegible] [illegible] cum illos
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
nia que [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
tibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] in opere et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
ubi [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
que [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de quo [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et quies [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
ut [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cum [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
ait hugo quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

tant philos et [illegible] i amor et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] i enim et [illegible]
[illegible] opus magnum [illegible] labor et amor
[illegible] [illegible] cura et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] in amore ut [illegible]
ab [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
ne [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] labor quia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] amor [illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] quia
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ubi [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod una
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ergo [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut enim ait hugo
ubi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
sunt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]

mitur septem liberalium artium
multis disciplinis peritus doctis-
que a [illegible] dicebat tunc poste
audebat. [illegible] dare asseveran-
ter quo ipse omnia [illegible]
[illegible] unum [illegible]
posset in [illegible] in [illegible]
studio quodam [illegible]
ut plane omnes [illegible] in [illegible] ut
[illegible] singula [illegible]
[illegible] que in [illegible] =
tibus [illegible]
[illegible]
plus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] aut multi [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ordinabiliter [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
multa que [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
dicendi [illegible] in [illegible]
multorum memoriam [illegible] =
des [illegible] in anno [illegible]
morte [illegible]
dolere quod [illegible]
de uita qui sepe [illegible]

[illegible] annis [illegible] moriens
[illegible]
[illegible] =
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] attendunt
honores. Alii [illegible] diuicias
alii [illegible] gaudebant
[illegible] alii [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] exempla
[illegible] multa
[illegible] solent [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] 16 [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] =
[illegible] =
[illegible] quibus [illegible] =
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] =
[illegible] =
[illegible] ubi ait quod
[illegible] laboriosus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] uita [illegible]

quasi alicuius studium [illegible]
quod moratur de nullis aliis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et quod in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut audiret [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
longa [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
nos ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] aliquis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] nulla [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et eadem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sicut decet ad [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] ac [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] discipulis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
antiquorum sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sicut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
admittere [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
idem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] quales debent esse [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
debent esse [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] moribus [illegible]
[illegible] antiqui instruebant discipulos
suos quo ad mores [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Quod [illegible] [illegible] disci-
pulos [illegible] [illegible] et in libris [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ibi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad mores [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de civitate [illegible]
[illegible] Quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] atque [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] debet
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] scolasticos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] non sunt
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] alia [illegible] scolasticus que
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sunt
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et sic [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] scolasti-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] debent [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] scolasticis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] omnibus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] scolasticis de
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] sunt
[illegible] [illegible] De [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sunt ad mores

Doctores de [illegible] que spectant
ad [illegible] [illegible] honorabiles [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut sit morum et vite
[illegible] [illegible] ut sit doctrine [illegible]

[illegible] non debet [illegible] gistralem [illegible] nis [illegible] [illegible] ad magistra[illegible] [illegible] bone [illegible] inveniis [illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] cum via [illegible] [illegible]abilem [illegible] caput [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui in [illegible] vita [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui insit se [illegible] in [illegible] quod in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] debet [illegible] ut habeat [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] discipulina [illegible] vita [illegible] et in [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad hunc [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] malorum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] vicia [illegible] ille [illegible] discipulis [illegible] vita doctoris [illegible] doctor quod recte doceat

[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
nolunt [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

neque [illegible] nisi [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

qui dicunt septuplicem [illegible] agnoscunt vel
vel decimas [illegible] vel honores
[illegible] vel [illegible] acquirat quorum
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] religionis [illegible] de religionis
[illegible] pure utilitate in hac
vita [illegible] religi
[illegible] magnitudine [illegible]
[illegible] in religionis [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] quod [illegible] religio
[illegible]

[illegible]

gessert [illegible] pnt an l g° [illegible]
[illegible] inquid [illegible] quos mo-
nachos [illegible] [illegible] di-
scabit [illegible] capitulis [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible] [illegible] pollen-
z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
z [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] iuxta [illegible]
[illegible] pia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
filius dei [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
vult [illegible] z [illegible] [illegible]
z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quia [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]

z [illegible] religionis [illegible] vite
[illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
que [illegible] z [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] alexandrie [illegible] evan-
gelista [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] z vite [illegible] z [illegible]
impedimento [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] [illegible] monaste-
riis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] z i [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut quilibet [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] z i [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] alexandrie [illegible] ponti-
fex [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] dei [illegible] [illegible] filius
dei [illegible] quod fuit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] aut
[illegible] aut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] z
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
quod aliquid [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] filius dei [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de in [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]

regnum celorum [illegible] argumentum
est in alio sermone [illegible]
[illegible] affluentia [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

iii Scito quod quia vita religiosa appetenda, que est vita divina et apostolica, ut in ea fruatur deo nequissimum

quam ... [illegible]

[illegible]

digne et honorifice vivant in ea consistat ante vita

religiosa in sublimi ... [illegible]

[illegible]

q° pauper primi f. bti bndicti
bti francisci z alior z h' in rta p
ut dicit l° i° de viris [illegible]
Thesaurus monachi est voluntaria
paupertas [illegible] thesaurum
[illegible] aufe-
rendo vel diminuendo vel aliquo
modo violet Sic debet religio=
sus [illegible] paupertatis [illegible]
[illegible]
paupertatem / unde [illegible]
dicat qui [illegible]
monachus qui [illegible]
querit monachus non est [illegible]
ipse manifestat se [illegible]
[illegible] diuitias amat
[illegible]
[illegible] paupertatis
debet esse franciscus qualis fuit
amator [illegible] paupertatis [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ut [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
quod nihil [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
l° i° c° [illegible] de [illegible] qui re-
[illegible]
z alia [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible]
faciebat [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] diuitias z quasi [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] paupertatem nemo [illegible]

paup' l° [illegible] quod de-
[illegible] diuitias [illegible]
[illegible]
paupertate nemo [illegible]
[illegible] de eodem [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] die quo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] paupertate
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
eodem [illegible] ubi [illegible] alexander
[illegible]
[illegible] pectum [illegible]=
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut ait
[illegible] ubi [illegible]=
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
qui [illegible]
[illegible] paupertatis z
[illegible] nichil
[illegible]
[illegible] nolunt
[illegible] diuitias z paupertat
[illegible]

[illegible] paupertatem [illegible]
[illegible] paupertas [illegible]
[illegible] ait [illegible]
c° 42 [illegible] qualis debet
esse paupertas religiosorum z [illegible]
quod debet esse [illegible]
[illegible] pure [illegible]

zapperdiamq possit homo nacionis
z [illegible] · z agilis [illegible] cum hospitibus
cum quibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] per [illegible] [illegible] xij
[illegible] aut [illegible] q[illegible] [illegible] non
[illegible] [illegible] z [illegible]
et [illegible] aut [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
z alij religiosi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
z [illegible] [illegible] per [illegible] [illegible]
paup[er] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] //

Tercium debet esse paupertas
affectu animi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] paupertatem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] per [illegible] [illegible]
paupertas [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
debet // [illegible] [illegible] debet
religiosus [illegible] [illegible] paupertatis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] //

Quartum debet esse [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] per [illegible] [illegible]
paup[er] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] z qui [illegible] [illegible] z [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] z paupertas [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
possessionis [illegible] [illegible] paup[er]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] paup[er] [illegible]
[illegible] paup[er] z [illegible] [illegible]
z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
paupertas z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] paupertatis //

Quintum debet esse paupertas [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] paupertas [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] quam

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de xij
abusionibus · i. vij abusio que est
[illegible] [illegible] in religione
z [illegible] qui [illegible] aut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] i religione
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible] magna abusio [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
z [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] //

[illegible] debet esse paupertas [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] paup[er]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] aut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] paup[er]
[illegible] z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] z
[illegible] [illegible] paupertas [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] paup[er] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] paup[er] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] z
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] xij
z [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
z [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] aut [illegible] [illegible] de
[illegible] de quibus [illegible] ubi [illegible]
quod [illegible] paupertas qui [illegible]

pacto nobilis esse pauperes ut [illegible]
cis desiant
Item paupertas debet esse sancta ut
discretione vitata. Unde ait [illegible]
[illegible] omnibus [illegible]
sit [illegible] tempore [illegible]
pecunia [illegible] propter quod [illegible]
[illegible] magna [illegible] sancte [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] et [illegible] disciplinae
[illegible] que [illegible] toto [illegible]
discreta et [illegible] quam pecunia
[illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] pecunia
[illegible] debet
Item paupertas debet esse [illegible]
tate [illegible] Unde ait [illegible]
[illegible] pauper [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
paupertas [illegible]
[illegible] pauperes [illegible]
quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ait [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] pauperes
[illegible] pauperes
[illegible]
[illegible] pauperes [illegible]
[illegible]
pauperum [illegible]
[illegible] in iudicio qui [illegible]
[illegible] pauperibus [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] pauperes [illegible]

[illegible] possunt aliquid
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
quas [illegible]
[illegible] monach[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] pecunia
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ubi [illegible] quod [illegible]
quod [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] et quod
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] pauperes [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ubi de [illegible]
[illegible] ubi de [illegible]

castitate sicut fideles [illegible] de-
bent et prudens [illegible] debent
et [illegible] casti [illegible] magis religio
si qui se [illegible] deo in pro [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
templo dei [illegible] laudans
[illegible] dicit [illegible]
[illegible] dabo [illegible] in domo mea
et in muris meis locum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in muris [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quis se castificaverit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut castitatis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Castitas in [illegible] [illegible]
castitas est [illegible] amor [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] est [illegible]
qui [illegible] attendit [illegible] [illegible]
se tenet [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
castitas est [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible] religiosus
castus cui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
sive [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
sive in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
sunt cogitatione [illegible] [illegible]
sive [illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
raptores ad culpam [illegible] [illegible] debet
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] autem possit [illegible]
castitas [illegible] [illegible] debet esse
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quia
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] corpus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] castigo corpus meum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 2
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quid quid [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] debent [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] manifeste ut quasi
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod non potuit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
possidet eum quasi pignus [illegible]

alios quod cum [illegible] quia sunt
in [illegible] abstracta i. ne [illegible]
[illegible] noverit cum [illegible]
religiosus [illegible] apperit [illegible]
[illegible] ne [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
familiaritas [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] mulier [illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] monachus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] monachus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
que [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ne [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quamdiu [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] illud [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] cum quod quid [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] dicebat [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] mulier ut
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] religiosus
ut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
que [illegible] [illegible] flagellari [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] flagellari [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] monachus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] cum [illegible] corona
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in illa [illegible]
[illegible] magna [illegible] [illegible] quod ille
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] monachus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] monachus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
carnalis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] carnalis amor
[illegible] amor [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
ad ecclesiam [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] amor carnalis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] et [illegible] delectiones carnales
[illegible] alia delectatio [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] morte [illegible]
[illegible] pulchritudo [illegible] sine [illegible]
[illegible] dominus est [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] obediencie [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] nolunt [illegible]
[illegible] voluntaria
obedienciam quia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] obediencia [illegible]
[illegible] quod
[illegible] mortis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] voluntatem [illegible]
[illegible] obediencia cum [illegible]
et filius dei qui non venit facere
voluntatem suam sed voluntatem
patris [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] qui
[illegible] obediens usque ad mortem
[illegible] vii [illegible]
[illegible] ne [illegible] obediencia
[illegible]
Talis autem debet esse obedi-
encia [illegible] perfeccionem
[illegible] obediencie qui in
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] obediencia
[illegible] in [illegible] gradus
obediencie est [illegible] obediencie
[illegible] voluntatis [illegible]
[illegible] obediat [illegible]
[illegible] sine [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] obediencie [illegible]
gradus [illegible] obedire [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] obedienciam [illegible]

[illegible] multis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] gradus [illegible] obe-
[illegible] mandatorum [illegible]
[illegible] obediens [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] potest [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] voluntatem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] // [illegible] gradus
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] obediencia [illegible]
[illegible] // [illegible] gradus
[illegible] obedire [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] // [illegible]
[illegible] quia qui
[illegible] est [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
obediencia [illegible] ubi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] obediencia est [illegible]
[illegible] quia
[illegible] // [illegible]
voluntatem quia [illegible]
[illegible] // [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] // [illegible] [illegible]
ut [illegible]
obediencie debet [illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible]

ridem in meditacionibus suis vbi
ait quod homines obediens dat pre
nobis xpm nobis dicens cum ypsa
patrem deus eam mori z ibidem
exemplum per obedientie consilium
quia in ea voluntas ypa mortua
per eam punitur cum quia // exem
plum est eum qui didicit ad expugna
tione urbem [illegible] Cum qui
z pastore [illegible] in canone vide
s [illegible] in alio quibus
contra [illegible] // Et [illegible]
obedientie difficultas [illegible]
e augustinus homini quam [illegible]
voluntates ait [illegible]
petere castigando [illegible] in
obedientia [illegible] // Et [illegible]
per homines per obedientiam [illegible]
e [illegible] voluntatem [illegible]
libertatem [illegible]
voluntates [illegible] obediens
[illegible] pu. [illegible]
ge obedientia [illegible]
cui e [illegible]
tu [illegible]
z dicatur [illegible]
i vbi dicitur [illegible] obedientia
e [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] homines
de [illegible] in
tabus [illegible] //
Valde [illegible] obedientia
autem quorum [illegible] de illo
qui rigavit lignum aridum [illegible]
annos qui [illegible]
obedientie // Et de illo qui [illegible]
uit [illegible] abbatis // Et
de illo qui dimisit [illegible]
[illegible]
notatam ab abbate // z de illo qui
[illegible] in flumine z de aliis

multis [illegible] de obedientia
capitulo ii de illo qui dimisit [illegible]
imperfecte in [illegible] notam ab
abbate [illegible] narrat [illegible] in prologo
de vita obedientia antiquorum [illegible]
[illegible] de obedientia [illegible]
[illegible] abbas lignum [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible]
portavit aquam [illegible] annos
[illegible] narrat de obe
dientia illius qui [illegible]
obedientiam abbati z quod [illegible]
[illegible] si abbas impa
[illegible] abbas [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] fratres
[illegible] obedientia
ut dicit [illegible]
[illegible] de obe
dientia [illegible] de illo qui
rigavit lignum aridum portando
aquam [illegible] aquas [illegible]
[illegible] qui
[illegible] lignum
quod [illegible]
de illo qui [illegible]
[illegible] que
[illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] // Et [illegible]
[illegible] de illo qui [illegible]
[illegible] nisi [illegible]
quod [illegible] homini [illegible] non
posset // Et [illegible] de [illegible] nobili
bus [illegible] ut [illegible] per plures
[illegible] ad [illegible]
in [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] quod ille deus
[illegible] // Et de discipulo
sancti benedicti qui [illegible] super aquam
[illegible] aquam quod [illegible]
[illegible] benedictus non [illegible]

obediencie discipuli scilicet mauri de quo
tamen prius narrat Gregorius in dyal. c. vij
// Secundo constat quod talis contra obedi-
dienciam aliquorum qualem describit
[illegible] voluntaria prompta et sedulis
unde quoniam loquebantur subditis
discrecio ut videntur in tamen [illegible]
obedientes // Erant enim quidam
dicentes sic ut [illegible] [illegible] mane
prius narrat in vitis patrum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] aut qui [illegible]
[illegible] prius [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
Et quod dicit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
demones nobis qui [illegible] [illegible]
voluntates demonum [illegible] [illegible]
cum volumus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] si homo religiosus [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] si [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut [illegible] in vitis patrum [illegible]
[illegible] religiosi [illegible] [illegible] obe-
diunt [illegible] superioribus // [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de disciplina [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] obedienciam [illegible]
[illegible] in disciplina [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] narrat [illegible] qui [illegible]
qui si quis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qua [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ubi [illegible] //
continue est de [illegible]
[illegible] religiosus qui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] prius narrat in vitis
patrum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible] cum [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] abbatis [illegible] voluntate
[illegible] et [illegible] cui respondit abbas
ut non [illegible] [illegible] voluntatem
quod ille audiens ait [illegible] mihi
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] sunt [illegible]

[illegible] ecce cui dixit deus quod nisi ut
[illegible] tibi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod tales sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et ut [illegible] [illegible]
quod noluit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] si aliqui recipiantur in ista
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
que [illegible] que [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] obedienciam [illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] et dispensacione in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod obedi-
encia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] homo quod non sit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] aut [illegible] non [illegible]
[illegible] si [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] que
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] manifesta
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] obe-
diencia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] inobediencia
[illegible] [illegible] cum tres gradus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et obediencia et inobediencia
que sunt [illegible] et [illegible] que est
[illegible] [illegible] que [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] que sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] ibi [illegible]
[illegible] inobediencia non est [illegible]
religiosos [illegible] [illegible]

quia contra conditorem superbivit et eius
mandata transgrediens ait [illegible] Item
est qui sub se fingit diabolum
imitatur [illegible] Adam contra quem
noluit uti pro lapsus est [illegible] qui
ante ceciderit propheta qui pri-
vavit ei taliter prophetie ut aug
sup [illegible] ipsa voluntas
est quasi quedam [illegible] quedam
diabolo aqua nascitur [illegible] quo
est plus [illegible] que prece-
dentis [illegible] lapsus [illegible]
[illegible]
in obedientia puniebatur graviter
etiam ab antiquis principibus
in militibus [illegible] narrat [illegible] de
[illegible] dei [illegible] qui occidit filium
qui pugnavit contra imperium [illegible]
[illegible] magister [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] aliquis religio-
sus [illegible] ad [illegible]
de [illegible]

[illegible] alie [illegible]
necessarie religiosis ut pu-
[illegible] causa brevitatis
sunt [illegible] necessaria res

Primo [illegible]
bus [illegible]
cio [illegible] quedam [illegible]
quam [illegible] ista [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
quentiam qui de singularitate [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
familiaris deo gaudens qui [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] ubi [illegible]
da [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] monachus [illegible] loquendo

[illegible] tacendo [illegible]
[illegible] legat [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ep[illegible] et de
[illegible] in tractatu de [illegible]
[illegible] monachis [illegible]
[illegible] frequentius [illegible]
[illegible] monachus [illegible]
[illegible] religiosos [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] necessarium
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
quod [illegible]
[illegible] quid [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
quod [illegible] quod
[illegible]
[illegible] debet esse
religiosus [illegible] quantum [illegible]
[illegible] modo [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] debet esse [illegible] quantum [illegible]
[illegible] sine [illegible]
[illegible] est possibile in hac vita
[illegible]
[illegible] debet esse [illegible]
[illegible]

alys ꝛ vicioꝝ inter concupiscencie sit
in eo quod continere nec ꝑ ad mortem
tamen viuere sit quasi in mobilis
non potest eis sicut qui sic ꝑ abue-
quant ꝛ incitantur in alios viros
sed eius ꝑ sicut [illegible] ꝑ de ubi ꝑ
qui noscunt [illegible] scitum // et
sit dedragent [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] primo quod [illegible] quod in
muceno [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] cor-
ruptione [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nullet
viuere sit [illegible] [illegible] pos-
sibl ꝛ qui sunt [illegible] [illegible]
me ꝛ de [illegible] [illegible]
polito [illegible] [illegible] que [illegible]
tus est in [illegible] [illegible] ꝛ [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cu [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] // et nisi [illegible] [illegible] ꝑ
religiosis [illegible] [illegible] ei [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in animum [illegible] [illegible]
re non [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] non [illegible]
ci [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
non [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cu se [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
eadem [illegible] que [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
te [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cu deponendi [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
placabit [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] pondus [illegible] quod [illegible]-
[illegible] sit in [illegible] [illegible] ponit
[illegible] Bonum // In nam [illegible] in mo-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ta [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ꝛ [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] debet
Sendum [illegible] religiosi debet [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] modo [illegible] ꝛ admira [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] non faciunt
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] dicta [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] non cum [illegible] ꝛ

ut religiosum vestem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] non [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] debent
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] //
Tem debet ee religiosus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quasi [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qua [illegible] seminat
[illegible] [illegible] ꝛ [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ꝛ quasi
[illegible] [illegible] libidines
concupiscencia ꝛ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quasi ortus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ꝛ [illegible] bona que sunt
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] libidini
ꝛ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]-
[illegible] ꝑ [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] industrie [illegible]
debet religiosus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ꝛ in
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ꝛ [illegible] non [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] miror quid [illegible] omnes [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] non
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] posse
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
non [illegible] ꝛ [illegible] [illegible] Si quis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quibus [illegible] Si nolis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] / Si
pugillare vel brachia [illegible]-
da sunt quibus pugillatur [illegible]
de [illegible] [illegible] / [illegible] [illegible] homines
[illegible] sunt [illegible] non [illegible] que
[illegible] [illegible] omnibus [illegible] est

et ibi de quo ipse quod non pertinet
hominibus nec persona contracta in
persona propria. Ex bonis actibus
doctus et ad ipsos eruditus et quali-
ter et homo puneus et boni quali-
tus. Si omnia nihil mei preter quo-
niam contra hec contemptus loquitur
cum ut plures. Et cum cuius est fra-
tribus de quo apostolus premitte de-
cipis pro iniudendo et hec eciam
amplius magis debet esse de in-
venire agenti hoc est. Et quidem in
sua quasi sunt subesse cum
indulgencie. Etiam et in animo
nostro permaneat per negocius ad-
versus sui nimium hic ad ipsi
penam sit. Contra populus ergo sup-
plet manifestum aut perpetui-
tatis in proponere per [illegible] in
animo hec illic. Unde magis qui de-
mittit eam in alium debet nomi-
nare. Religiosus enim conclusit
eam sua ut precepit bona arbor
facit bonos fructus. Quod in lectu-
ram deus bonus est Ieronimo ...
eius potest plura bonis agi-
mare opera bona vita sit et
bonum ergo non vis [illegible] debes
de bonis tuis. Et divina prospera
bonis aut sit malis et gaudet
idem. Quod bona opera si po-
terit clamare quod sunt pro [illegible]
vehementer aut dicit eciam tamen
bona deposita sunt et ipse a malis
alieni sunt et lapis de parietibus clama-
bit vel ut idem aut audivi
potest [illegible] hic quod in eius
anima dedit non est eius enim potest
[illegible] hic divinas quas possum
emere non possit aut in liberis
dei quod etiam religiosi et pro
opus bonis modo [illegible] in vester
in tuum [illegible].

vacuum debet esse necessarium
religiosus sub rege publica
servientium nectem dispensare ac va-
cationes. Unde cum placuit po ec-
clesiastes ut ipse quis aut aut mei
et quoniam est quod disputa-
rem ipse quasi inspectiones tempo-
ris hoc est ipso nimia credibus
et malorum. [illegible] constancia de
rerum in spectris spiritualibus credi-
et non propter vel libertas estima-
cionis ista quare concupiscen-
tiis attendere et ingenuitatem in
[illegible] monent. Ipse de aliis
ut dicit. Item debet religi-
osus [illegible] ad [illegible] et renunciare
[illegible] affectus racionis
[illegible] quasi ad
[illegible] in parte
[illegible] ut veniat ad iudicium
[illegible]. Consulit ergo [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] iudicat
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] apponit [illegible]
[illegible] exponit
quod aut [illegible]
donat [illegible] sufficiencie
de [illegible]
quamvis ut [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
ut incorrigibiles [illegible]
que [illegible] negligentes [illegible]

Ex in h° ca° abbatis locum tñ
possidet ysu eis [illegible] vos
redite ad cor | rez | redite pucad
memo^am ut judicent i ad Cap
pl° i ad Cor vy ẽi nos quos
judicaveris ec | xy pl° / [illegible]
tationes in [illegible] indicia || Et [illegible]
vs denolentibus se [illegible]
ul sentire modo [illegible] ipsi [illegible]
vo ẽ indicia in [illegible] cum
ad istud indicium, Descendendum
debet homo redire ad cor in
dua ẽ 22 per [illegible] / [illegible]
por in domo [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
cor [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quantas quando debet
redire ad se [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
debet [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut ait [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
notandum ẽ [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
dispositionem [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] dictus quod
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] no reddit [illegible]
[illegible] ẽ quieta [illegible] quo
nõ [illegible] [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible]
c [illegible] debet ee in religi
oso [illegible] cognitionis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] cum in [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad Cor [illegible] [illegible] nos
[illegible] cum cognosceres nosmetipsos
h° cum cognitio debet ee quasi
[illegible] per cognitionem dei in
[illegible] [illegible] orabat aug noverim
te noverim me ut dicit [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] cognitio
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] nobis
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod possidet [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] h° cum
ẽ [illegible] religiosi [illegible] cogno
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de diffi
[illegible] ẽ cognitio sui [illegible]
[illegible] apud gentiles [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de celo tradita
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
de celo descendit [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible] religio
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ut dictum ẽ [illegible] || Ubi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ignorancia tui
[illegible] [illegible] / quam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] celestium
[illegible] [illegible] magis [illegible]
[illegible] solet [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

tus promitt nosse se ipsas lauda
bilis est animus cui notum e quam
infirmus quam qui eo [illegible] sepe
nia sidem [illegible] etiam [illegible]
[illegible] an. i. libri de [illegible]. Studiose
cognite laborantes ad [illegible]
cognitionem [illegible] omissis [illegible]
dis acquirendis studium sui ipsius
[illegible] quam [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible] quia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] se non [illegible]
[illegible] quia [illegible] se non est in
anima [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
et lucem [illegible] [illegible] qui multis
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
tiam loquens ad deum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad deum in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

Hec cognicio ne [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] que e necessaria
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quos replentur [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] addit et dolorem [illegible]
Unde humilitas e illius qui [illegible]
sui cognitione [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] aut [illegible] de gradibus humil.
[illegible] humilitas [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] aut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qua [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] humilitas [illegible] necessaria
est [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] eius gradus [illegible]
cognicio sui [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] voluntaria [illegible]
[illegible] quod est [illegible] [illegible]
quod sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] qua [illegible] se
humiliari [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] que [illegible] [illegible] gradus [illegible] humilitas
sunt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] humilitate qui in [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] eius [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] homines [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] humilitas [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] apud se [illegible] [illegible]
non [illegible] [illegible] Nam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] se [illegible] humilitate
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] humilitate
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] humilitas est [illegible] se [illegible]
[illegible] aut [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] humilitas [illegible] est
in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quod non e alia via ad [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quia
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] e [illegible] humilitas
[illegible] non sunt [illegible] [illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de aliquo [illegible] sed [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

nobilissimus metrorum/ quod primo debet observari in eloquentie preceptis vidisse debet pronunciationem/ et cum [illegible] quid idem/ [illegible]/ [illegible] idem [illegible] per quos metrorum [illegible] religionis/ nichil aliud [illegible] simplicitatem/ et idem [illegible] simplicitate [illegible] sermonis principaliter/ [illegible] alia [illegible] quasi [illegible] quod [illegible] ut [illegible] in [illegible] quia [illegible] in [illegible] et [illegible] in [illegible] ponitur/ et [illegible] ut [illegible] quod [illegible]/ [illegible] qui [illegible] de domo [illegible] aquo [illegible] quam [illegible] qui [illegible] et idem [illegible] unde et ipsi [illegible] et alia loca ubi [illegible]/ [illegible] in [illegible] qui [illegible] in magno [illegible] in [illegible] quod [illegible] et [illegible] ad [illegible] quod [illegible] et [illegible] ad [illegible] et [illegible] quod in [illegible] [illegible] et [illegible] ut [illegible] in [illegible] non [illegible]/ [illegible] de [illegible] in [illegible] qui [illegible] quod [illegible] et [illegible] ad [illegible]

[illegible] ut [illegible] ut [illegible] quod non posset [illegible] et [illegible] et [illegible] in [illegible] quadra[illegible] [illegible] alius alio modo [illegible] in uno [illegible] ad [illegible] quadra[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]/ [illegible] et [illegible] ad [illegible] in [illegible] quod [illegible] in [illegible]/ [illegible] in [illegible] et [illegible] quod [illegible] et [illegible] ad [illegible] et [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] pro [illegible] qui [illegible] et ad [illegible] in [illegible] qui [illegible] et [illegible] quod [illegible] et [illegible] ad [illegible] et [illegible] [illegible] memorie [illegible]

p̄ficiant. ag. xj. ¶ Dep̄tate autem qua
bona sunt r̄ spūalia orde p̄dictas
Aug. de ci. dei. xi. mor. in fine. ¶ Quarta
requirit spūalitatis nā est p
quam plenam iñate obedientiā
sue creationis magis est quam
ad p̄fectionem suam ꝫ p̄movet. ¶ Cri
mina debet r̄ idem rep̄ndendo
quod.

De ipsa sufficientia orationis
i° p̄t ad hoc fieri. prius de
notas rūmendo dr̄ r̄ debita. ¶ Qu
autem debet sz orare f̄ antiqs
in matutinis r̄ dies accepto repat
nequid ad deum r̄ unum cui
ergo. ¶ Quia cui repent ad
r̄ piget omnia que ipsa ro
[illegible] ad ipsum dno
accepimus. ag. 9 mor. xx. ¶ ii
tractatum de prima. ¶ Sciendum quia
tū debet sz cor recipiendo
tuis. ¶ Depnt autem in
tendentem quod rl religiose g
cum de natiis in oratione tenemur
sue canonica r̄ tantum prius
[illegible] ptem r̄ sibi
dicunt nunc orare r̄ cupimus
[illegible] in oratione ad istā
opera reponit dr̄ [illegible] in
mor. ¶ Item debet sz deuote
in oratione [illegible]
r̄ attendo ad dm quia ora
mus debite r̄ ipse in deo r̄
qm r̄ spūalem affectum sicut sic
caritate [illegible] ¶ De [illegible]
desiderio [illegible]
imprimit [illegible] orandi [illegible]
debet sz deuote in oratione
clamando se ipsum r̄ extendendo
do ad dm [illegible] plenarie [illegible]
[illegible] r̄ alienum se ipsum [illegible]
¶ Item debet sz deuote in
oratione insistere r̄ ipse perseverando

r̄ deuotione [illegible] ¶ [illegible]
a [illegible] in [illegible] r̄ deuote [illegible]
[illegible] cum [illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] venia de [illegible]
sue [illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ¶ De [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ag. xx. quomodo
qualis debet sz qui debet orare
r̄ quod orare ¶ [illegible]
cum [illegible] quam [illegible]
quod cum [illegible]
[illegible] orare [illegible] quod
ad qualem [illegible] orando [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] quam affectu
r̄ [illegible]
[illegible] oratio [illegible]
[illegible] r̄ [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] oratione
[illegible] debet r̄ [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] audiat [illegible]
[illegible] r̄ [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
ag. xx. [illegible] in
[illegible] orare
[illegible] ¶ De [illegible]
[illegible] sue [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] r̄ [illegible]
sue [illegible] orare [illegible]
[illegible] r̄ [illegible]
omnis [illegible] bona opera [illegible]
[illegible] idem [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] oratione [illegible]

... su depositum animeque debet re
ligiosus orare maxime devotus sine
continue orando sine dormiendo omnes
[illegible] quare confidens super penam
et tunc mentis desperando sine
aut gratia desperanda proximorum eam
dem devotus semper bene orando sine
aut gloria semper et lucis semper devocio [illegible]
deponit gratiam qua non deponit [illegible]
ut [illegible] ad [illegible] ymnos semper gratia
tes pro nobis. Semper quod ait [illegible]
quod si appetitum quod [illegible]
[illegible] dies et noctes [illegible]
aut quia [illegible] semper [illegible]
[illegible] bona [illegible]
mini [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] quam debet et [illegible]
illam [illegible] semper et [illegible]
[illegible] semper [illegible]
[illegible] in omni [illegible]
dimittam [illegible] aut se semper [illegible]
age ut dicit [illegible] et de [illegible]
[illegible] omnia ut [illegible]
quod potest de omne [illegible]
tione ut eam semper [illegible]
[illegible] pro [illegible]
ades bona [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] laudis et [illegible]
penitens [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] nominis [illegible]
[illegible] eam [illegible] bono [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] bono
ad deum [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in
omnibus [illegible]
[illegible] prima [illegible] in
omne et [illegible] in [illegible] et [illegible]
et unde [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ad [illegible]
laudare [illegible] magis [illegible]
super [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] sine [illegible] [illegible] ne
[illegible] [illegible] super quod [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] unde deo
ne unde [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] bene [illegible] mona
chus orando non [illegible]
[illegible] ibi [illegible]
illa [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] est illi monacho [illegible]
[illegible] illa est [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] religiosi qui [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] super [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
quid [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
et [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
quod [illegible] aliquid [illegible]
[illegible] et nunc [illegible]

fit eius rel' Item debet esse ordina-
bilitas paciencie [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] si quid paciencie [illegible]
[illegible] vobis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] bonum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] querite regnum dei
[illegible] Item debet esse [illegible]
opus [illegible] Job [illegible] [illegible] me
[illegible] meum [illegible] [illegible] mea [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] quod [illegible] deus
[illegible] id quod [illegible] [illegible]
apud deum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
ordine [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] cum
manibus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] mani-
bus [illegible] qui [illegible] [illegible] ope-
ribus [illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] cum
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
apud deum [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
gradus quibus ascendit religio-
sus [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
sunt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in domo [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] religionis [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quam maior
[illegible] quia apud deum
maior [illegible] [illegible] qua
[illegible] apud deum maior
[illegible] de quibus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] monachus [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] si quis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
est in [illegible] religionis [illegible] nulla
[illegible] Item [illegible] quod [illegible]
est [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quibus
sunt [illegible] Item [illegible]
duobus [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
quia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] qui non
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] dicat ei deus
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] maior-
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
debet [illegible] magis [illegible]
[illegible] alia bona [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] religiosorum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] debent re-
ligiosi non [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ne sunt [illegible] si [illegible]
quia [illegible] [illegible] magis [illegible] ut
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] religiosorum bonorum [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ordines [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

et instrumentum impositionis gravamen
nec liberum hominis. Tertio qui ad
obedientiam [illegible] parvulis se sub
iciunt quod ordo requirit usque
annos [illegible] quod est indifferent
[illegible] qui [illegible] hec omnia [illegible]
ipse ordo minorem [illegible] habet
quam aliquis [illegible]
fecerit opus [illegible] hoc autem ordo
[illegible] religiosis [illegible]
dum [illegible] spiritualis [illegible]
[illegible] gloriam aliqui [illegible]
cum pauperes necessariis et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] cum [illegible]
indigent [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]
quia aliqui non [illegible]
aliqui [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] aliqui [illegible]
requirat [illegible]
religiositas omnia [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] religiosos [illegible]
omnia plus [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
que [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
religiosus [illegible]
[illegible] religiosus [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] gradus [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] obligationem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] post

[illegible] aliqui

magnam [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et in loco [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] et ad
ea que [illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
ad [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] in regno dei [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] qui
[illegible] sunt [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et tales [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
qui [illegible] [illegible] magnam
[illegible] ut enim dicit augustinus
de [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et monachum [illegible]
[illegible] debet [illegible]
et [illegible] et [illegible]
moneta sic in monacho [illegible]
[illegible] primo obedientie [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] qui in
[illegible] [illegible] de religiosis
quod [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] magna
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ut [illegible]
in [illegible] [illegible] ubi [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quod [illegible]

z ipe insinuatque constans in tormen-
mentis dicens quod ad iudicium
inde mitte sicut hi qui iudica-
bant eum illa. Ut indicat enim
quod sibi z ei in loco hoc veni-
sti. Vos sunt simones tui quibus
dicebas salua nolo animam
meam. Quod ille audiens
confusus non habens quid responderet
cum ipso dolore statim sub per-
iit. Et inmota non dispensatio-
dei [illegible] z omnia sua perdidit
plerumque z quod si insuper uiris
mee pristine potero in die iudi-
cii z [illegible] Religiosis
patet magnitudo penarum sine tor-
mentorum quorum religiosorum q
fugiens in die iudicii quia ne-
gligunt. De prelacionibus z de eorum
[illegible] nam dei. Job habet
talium uestem. c. Job xl dedit
ei deus prius bonum z ipse abiecit
in principio z in capitulo dedit ei
opus prius rectum.
Vilibus ergo religiosus consideret
statum sui professionem z suam
qualitatem z studeat viuere secundum
illorum exigenciam secundum quod ait magister
de sententiis libro iiii. Quod in habitu
exterioris habet [illegible] vel professione
vel consuetudine debet quod non
conveniant illis hec z consuevit quod
uiles uestes z nigre sunt quia
reputet se uilem peccatorem quod
sunt a capite usque ad pedes. Signat
quod a capite usque ad finem debet
esse religiosus [illegible] quod sunt [illegible]
[illegible] scilicet memoriam passionis
Corona z capillorum tonsuram pro-
pter eos et reges spirituales de
ministerio habitus monachalis. Jo
cassianus libro c. collationum [illegible]
ubi ait. Quod monachum

ut militem de sicut consuetum
quod sunt scuti in bellum z i bellum
militans non uestes sicut pompaticas
z ibi dicit desideri in [illegible] prius
in fine [illegible] de contemptu habitus mona-
chalis ubi dicit [illegible] esse signum
in nocturnae. Et e [illegible] religiosi
z [illegible] stude ut sit [illegible] religiose
z ut sit talis [illegible] communi [illegible]
inducta quadam apparet [illegible]
z [illegible] communis hominibus. Unde [illegible]
[illegible] Simplicitas mona-
chis esse [illegible]. Et [illegible] religiosus
habitus [illegible] z simplicitatis [illegible] z
nocturna [illegible] z [illegible]
debet [illegible] hominibus z [illegible]
Exemplum [illegible] aliquis religi-
osus [illegible] cum [illegible]
ut [illegible] secundum [illegible]
professionis [illegible] sublimati
[illegible] iudicat indicamento z [illegible]
tando [illegible] ne dampnetur [illegible]
tudine [illegible] apostolum de
quibus ait [illegible] ne nos [illegible]
zelum.
Vestitus uarijs modis instruito
r iiii de quibus predicatur eum
[illegible] secundum [illegible]
[illegible] z [illegible]
gradus z [illegible] secundum [illegible] uarieta-
tes ut [illegible] Cum illo qua-
cunque tendunt ad mortem iuuenes
z minores senes z iuuenes diuites
z pauperes. Considerandum quale
predicator debet admonere omnes de
his que spectant ad mortem z qua-
uita mortalis e [illegible] mors
[illegible]
[illegible] homines admonendi ut [illegible]
[illegible] uite [illegible]
que [illegible] mortis [illegible]
te. Ista cum uita est mors [illegible]
z uita morientium secundum [illegible]
Et e [illegible] z e q nolunt

tempus uelocitate et in vigendo
quia ut deficiens sicut in expositione
est cum ipsa caducitate et instabili-
bilis mutatione, defectibilitate in ter-
minabilitate et irreductibilitate ui-
te. autem [illegible] et de hijs
clamat scriptura tam. Breues sunt Job xiiii
breues dies hominis sunt et i capitulo
mor dicitur homo natus de muliere
et mox xi post dicitur et Job vii dies
mei uelocius transierunt et [illegible]
pp quam [illegible] ambulabis in mor-
te et dicitur et Job [illegible] nemo quem
diu subsistam et si post modicum
tollat me factor meus [illegible] mor [illegible] de
hoc et de hoc ait beatus dominus in
sermone xvi breuis est uita ipsa
uitas sit incerta et [illegible] de hoc ser-
mone [illegible] quid est diu uiuere nisi
diu torqueri et sermone [illegible] diu uiuere
quid est nisi ad finem [illegible] uita
ista [illegible] est morti et de hoc [illegible]
[illegible] uita breuis [illegible]
mors et [illegible] est
uelocitas temporis [illegible] est
nimium et [illegible] quod nimium
proximum malo est Job ix gaudium
ypocrite ad instar puncti [illegible] mor [illegible]
[illegible] dicitur et de breui uite breuitate
[illegible] gaudijs [illegible] idem
[illegible] de breuitate uite [illegible]
[illegible] introducat [illegible] opera
[illegible] dies [illegible] mortalibus cum [illegible]
sunt [illegible] sunt omnes
homines ut non confidant in breui
uite [illegible] inuariabilis durabilitate
[illegible] est uita [illegible] Job [illegible] est
mutabilis et uariabilis et de hoc
[illegible] mor [illegible] sunt mondi qui
sunt [illegible] ne confidant quanti ad
dominum [illegible] ne tardes conuerti ad
dominum [illegible] sermone 16 [illegible]

[illegible] diffinis [illegible] si longa
uita erit ipsa longa [illegible] et [illegible]
melius erit si bona [illegible]
[illegible] sit [illegible] et ut [illegible]
quare cum [illegible] longa [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] dicitur [illegible] sunt ad
mondi qui sunt uita breui
uita ut [illegible] uita [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] quodcumque
[illegible] uia [illegible] operare
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] nox [illegible]
possibilitas mundi [illegible]
[illegible] Job [illegible] uenit nox in
qua nemo potest operari [illegible]
[illegible] in [illegible] qui die [illegible]
[illegible] et noctis [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] omnes fideles
in hac [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] uenit [illegible]
[illegible]
quod [illegible] bonum
ad omnes [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
ad [illegible] uoluptate uel [illegible]
[illegible] uel [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] et [illegible]
in [illegible]
dit [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] de
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible]
[illegible] de [illegible]

inspirans cum quo est mors barathri mundi orbicula inconsutilia ... que consumit[ur] mutat ... die et nocte p[ro]p[ter] ... quos in ... perit ... ordinatum ... corporis et dissolvit[ur]. Draco ... diabolus sicut ... de ... mundialis ... patris toto ... omnibus aliis oblitis quid diligitis vanitatem et queritis mendacium. ¶ Desperandi non sunt ... ordinati et ... et ... ad aliorum memoriam et imaginationem ... sunt.

Homines de morte ... bi[li]ter quis est homo qui non videbit mortem. ... quasi aqua dilabimur ... mors eius fuit pena ... ade et ... quam ... ex ... pro gen. ... quacumque die comederitis morte moriemini. ... in ... et idem ... est ... et ... de ... senectute ... de ... corporis ... de ... qua nullus ... mors et ... moriuntur iuvenes et senes et ... Nam ... mortuos magnos et ... in ... et ... est mors et ... undique ... ad mortem ... de ... vado et ...

... ad mortem ... descendentibus ... per quos descendit ... vel ... aquibus ... vel ... morbus ... quibus ... est ... quod ... ¶ Refert ... vel ... quod mors ... Ego mors ... mortalium ... et ... apud gentiles dicebatur pluto. ... vel mors ... qua ... iuventute et senectute. ... antiquo scripto quod ... quidam nobilis et ... religionem ut ... vi ... non potuisset ... quod ... posset illi religioso ... iuvenis ut posset loqui ... quod ... ad ... quod ... consuetudinem que fuit in ... ad ... quod ... ut illam sibi ... ¶ ... filia quod ... consuetudo ut iuvenes moriantur sicut et senes et si ... non fuerit ... ¶ Quod audiens ... et ... ad ... filio ... ¶ ... non effugere mortem non restat ... ut homo vivat in ... qui est vita et evadat mortem ... et ... beatus est qui non

ledetur in morte secunda [illegible] apoc. ap-
prehendendo vitam eternam [illegible] mors vera
que tui cum christo [illegible] vita vita abscon-
dita est cum christo Coll. 3.
Dum sunt admonendi de morte
iugi et continua cogitacione ut
apertius videant et ut corde humilia-
ti et ad bonum opus stimulentur et
vitam in mortalibus appetant. Eccl. vii
memorare novissima tua et in eter-
num non peccabis. Job x. Numquid non pauci-
tas dierum meorum finietur brevi
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Eccl. [illegible] super dicitur
[illegible] sua anima [illegible] temporis mortis
[illegible] brevitate sue delectationis
appetat ne admiretur mortem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] de [illegible] [illegible] Eccl. [illegible]
annis multis vixerit homo [illegible] [illegible]
meminisse debet tenebrosi temporis
et [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in libro de [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] est [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
mortificant applicant ad [illegible] vi-
tatis [illegible] ille [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] de
[illegible] [illegible] cum [illegible] [illegible] est
in memoria mortis ut [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] meditari [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] unde dicitur in vita [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] fuit [illegible]
de imperatore [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] monumentum edificantes
cum marmoribus [illegible] [illegible] et
in [illegible] [illegible] de quali me-
tallo vellet imperium [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et quod [illegible] homo cor-
ruptibilis et transitorius debet [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sue et [illegible] [illegible]
disponere [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Jo. [illegible]

sibi monumentum volens bonam
imitacionem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] aliis
[illegible] studuit. Adhuc [illegible]
[illegible] sunt [illegible] admonendi ut
nullus in [illegible] de dignitate
temporali nec [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] sed mortis memoriam
[illegible] quilibet ante oculos [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] in qua debet [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] et de [illegible]
[illegible] bonum temporalium ablacione et
morientis [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] quasi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] amore
[illegible] homo enim timens
deum debito timore [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] sicut Job [illegible]
bat [illegible] quod [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] Job [illegible] et ad mortem [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] Eccl. [illegible] [illegible] et
[illegible] [illegible] memor esto
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in
[illegible] hominem ne [illegible] mortem
[illegible] Eccl. vii melius est
ire ad domum luctus quam ad
domum convivii [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] admoneri [illegible] [illegible]
mortem [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] quasi [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

paulatim venit ecce mors que nos pu=
ros faciet etc. [illegible] Mors omnes ex-
tores pariter moriuntur quia sicut tan-
tum nudi redibunt sicut nudi exi-
stimus Eccl. v. [illegible] egressus
nudus [illegible] sic revertetur [illegible]
et quasi infructuosi
Est premeditatio mortis nisi apta
debitum spatio vite [illegible] omnes sunt ad
moriendum ut sint parati ad mortem maxi=
me quia mors venit [illegible]
[illegible] salvator [illegible] vigi-
late quia nescitis qua hora dominus
vester venturus sit etc. ad [illegible]
[illegible]
nos qui [illegible] sumus etc. Apoc.
iii. Si non vigilaveris veniam tamquam
fur et nescies qua hora veniam
debet ergo quilibet esse paratus omni
hora ac si tunc debeat mori. Et [illegible]
[illegible] sine [illegible] ut diu
[illegible] sumus qui moriemur semper pari
ad mortem in [illegible] debemus sicut
[illegible] Job [illegible]
[illegible] et tirannidis eius. Et debe-
mus esse parati sicut [illegible] assistentes
regi Luc. xii. Estote similes [illegible]
[illegible] hominibus expectantibus
dominum suum quando revertatur a nuptiis et
[illegible] beati servi quos cum venerit dominus
invenerit vigilantes. Beati ergo
illi servi [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] bonorum operum et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Sic debet unusquisque fi-
delis esse tales [illegible]
[illegible] Item debemus esse parati ad
modum metentium et colligentium in messe
ut paremus nobis [illegible]
Prov. vi. Vade ad formicam o piger
[illegible] congregat in messe quod
comedat usque quo piger dormies
etc. Sicut ergo homines in messe
[illegible]

et ante noctem non dimittunt sic debet
quilibet fidelis colligere manipulos
meritorum qui eum colligit in messe filius
sapiens est qui stertit in estate filius
confusionis Prov. x. Venientes autem
venient portantes manipulos suos
[illegible] Item debemus esse pa-
rati ad modum pugnantium [illegible] studio
quia in magna pugna sumus cum multis
hostibus etc. ut boni bellatores semper
vigilant et parati esse debemus [illegible]
nobis [illegible] adversus [illegible]
sumus nec [illegible] adversus principatus et potestates
[illegible] Ephe. vi. [illegible] qui
[illegible] adversus [illegible] Non [illegible]
[illegible] Item debemus
esse parati [illegible] ad mortem ad modum
[illegible] reddere rationem de suo
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] tales [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Item debe-
[illegible] nos ad [illegible]
in [illegible] et thesaurizantium [illegible]
thesaurizate vobis thesauros in celo et
Luc. xvi. Facite vobis amicos de
mammona iniquitatis et cum defeceritis
recipiant vos in eterna tabernacula
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sapiens [illegible]
[illegible] et legem [illegible]
bona [illegible] ad [illegible] ad quod [illegible]
[illegible] invenit [illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible] celum [illegible]

primus cenati ad quod debemus inte-
bona nostra et vitam et omnia exponen=
zando. Item debemus nos parare ad
modum virginum et cum lampadibus ad festum
regni celi festinare ne porta clau=
datur. Matth. xxv. de v. virginibus sapien=
tibus et de v. fatuis que sunt in
evangelio. Vide ergo quia ianua clausa.
Item debemus parare nos ad modum
prudentum virginum sponse
sponsus ingre. 19 Apoc. venerunt nup=
tie agni et uxor eius preparavit se. et
quia ergo in morte quilibet occurrit
deo suo se debet esse paratus quod igno=
rat horam. Luc. xii. Vos estote
parati quia qua hora non putatis
filius hominis veniet. Prepare in occursum
dei tui. Amos iiii. Et eo
studiosius debet esse se preparare quia
in tempore mortis non est in veniendi
inducias ad ampliorem preparationem
nec potest homo prolongare terminum.
Job xiv. Constituisti terminos eius qui
preteriri non poterunt. per diaconum exponit
exponit in q. mor. xiiii. Non enim est
in homine dicere [illegible] nec
habet potestatem in die mortis Eccl.
viii. Et de hoc quod super narratur li. v. xiiii. de
quodam nobili [illegible] ut [illegible]
qui fuit plenus viciis qui adve=
niente [illegible] apertis oculis vidit
tetros nigerrimos spiritus coram se
assistere et imminere ut ad claustra
inferni eum raperent qui cepit pa=
llere tremere et sudare et magnis
vocibus petere [illegible]
[illegible] et dicere Fili Dei suscipe
me in fide tua et in istis clamo=
ribus et angoribus [illegible] sic
clamans [illegible] est de quo
nimis [illegible] quia non pre=
venit ipsa sed preveniens ut [illegible]
ipso nobis [illegible] quod debitum

divina patientia longanimiter expectat
et non subvertit idem. Nos ergo sollicite
cogitemus ne nobis in veniam tem=
pus [illegible] ad bene agen=
dum nunc quia nunc quilibet de tempore
[illegible] ergo quod fugit [illegible]
[illegible] modo debet cogitare de hac
vita bona [illegible]
Et de bono de hoc [illegible] agamus [illegible]
[illegible] operare.
e [illegible] error
Fuit gentilium quod mors op=
tanda [illegible] et quod [illegible]
[illegible] ut magnificus
homo inferret sibi mortem quam
[illegible] August. i de civitate
dei ca. xxii. Narratur de [illegible]
[illegible] quem fuit [illegible] plurimus
[illegible] in mortalitate [illegible]
tavit [illegible] de [illegible]
[illegible] in hac vita
[illegible] ad [illegible] Et me=
[illegible] idem [illegible] de Catone
qui se necavit eo quod fuit
in manus [illegible] Cesaris [illegible]
[illegible] ut [illegible] de quo
[illegible] [illegible] xxi ep.
[illegible] Illa nocte plurimus [illegible]
[illegible] posito ad caput gla=
dio [illegible] in [illegible]
[illegible] ut vellet [illegible]
[illegible] ut posset [illegible]
gladio [illegible] ad [illegible]
[illegible] et [illegible] mori=
[illegible] et postea [illegible]
[illegible] idem narrat
ubi et [illegible] cum [illegible]
[illegible] hostibus [illegible]
[illegible] ubi est
imperator [illegible] imperator
et de [illegible] Et de hoc eodem
Catone narrat Seneca ep. [illegible]

quod quo die sepultus est depo-
nere episcopus loquitur et qua nocte prius
obtulit eodem loco apud operat
et conceptam concepit quod cum que
accidunt quotiens sibi praecipit
Item legitur de multis gentilibus
quod se ipsos necaverunt prout nar-
rat Augustinus de civitate dei ubi primo
tractat et improbat hunc istum errorem
quod nunquam divinum preceptum permissum
venire vere sit ut vel hominis
adipiscende immortalitatis
vel mali cuiuslibet ne mali
nobis ipsis necesse in sanctum
nam et philosophos nos intelli-
gendum est. Ubi loquitur de sto-
icis et ceteris sed ne ex alieno
prout idem dicit et Josephus con-
tra Judeos et prout recitat
Egesippus libro 3. Volebat enim
aliquis vindex in clipeo omnis
se necare ad quos dicebat Jo-
sephus vel vincti esse contra natura
tempus quibus et cetera et corpus deo
compositum constituunt neminem vel
dissociare audeat. Et Augustinus dei
proprium sumus de sancto debemus
quasi servi comparemus impia
nati fuerimus vincula quasi fide-
les bonum depositum custodiamus
non recipimus nisi ipsius primum
nec resignamus donum celeste
Ubi homines deus retinet quamvis re-
lictus est. Contra magis fieri
debemus quod adeo accipimus
Item de Abraham. Job xxx. qui
ait. Domine de custodia animi
meam. et ibi dicit et cetera. Non licet
nolenti est velle vivere vel sibi
mortem asciscere et post depositum
dei cum illa magis corpore et sibi hoc
depositum violare pena in fine
est. Contra magis dei et corporis
suum non est commutandum. et cetera

homo sibi mortem ingerit. Improbant
filii et crudeliter credulitate ut
patet sicut Abacuc ubi supra et potiori gratia
divine et amore. Prout dicit super epis-
tolam. quod per maliciam aliqui
fugiunt vincere et mentiuntur se ipsos
quaerunt cum mali cum quibus morient et
se ipsos aut fugiunt vendam cum
ultorem et difficultatem et cetera. Nihil
amabile quorum patria ad se ipsos
vel congaudeant et unde quod se inti-
mant vel sibi faciunt homines obsessis
suggestione et seductione. Prout
narrat Hugo libro 1. de septem vitiis
parte 16 capitulo 2 de quodam peregrino
eunte ad sanctum Jacobum et divinus apo-
stolus cui obviavit quidam venerabilis
habitu qui vel alia praecepit illi quod
nichil magis expedit nisi sanctis
quam festinare ante de vita et
alia via non deus. Nimium sua morte
laesit et sic ille in lecto suo se iugu-
lavit. Quem in mentem corde sui
reduxerunt ad vitam unde dicit
et hospite in quo qui fuerunt
vocentur sua perit adeo angelum
totum depositione et surrexit qui mor-
tuus fuerat qui narravit rem gestam
et ab illo qui ei fuerat suggessit
quod nunc ad tormentum cui ait ego sicut
sanctum Jacobum cum eo cum recepit ad illum
iudicavit dimissum et per suos omni-
nusque ut vivere deinde reddidit
Exemplo ergo Ecclesiastici eius erant quod
velit sibi mortem et ergo vel postea
pare fuerunt et condempnati.
Predicatio prima
Quod non omnibus optanda est
mors immo timenda malis eo quod
mors peccatorum pessima est. Et est
quadruplex sic mors prout est
animi ad bonum. Prima mors corporis que
est separatio anime a corpore. Et mors

anime que e separatio ab anima in
peccato decessis. Mt viii° dimitte mor-
tuos sepelire mortuos suos. Certe
mors anime in pena ignis solius cum
nesciunt qualis sit pena divitis
epulonis luc xvi. Et quarta mors
pena corporis et anime in inferno post
iudicium qui dicitur dampnandis ite in
ignem etc. Mt xxv. Quarta hanc debet in
primis vel peccatorum timere.

Timere debet mortem ob absconsionem
omnium delectabilium et ob carentiam
omnium mediorum et ob multitudinem penarum
et desperationem remediorum et suffragiorum
post hanc vitam. Iob xxi. Dives cum
dormierit nichil secum auferet aperiet
oculos suos et nichil inveniet. Contra
quod suffraget dicitur Mt xvi. Dives iste
dedit eum epulone sepultus in inferno
luc xvi. et luc xii de stulto proponente
dilatare horrea sua cui dictum est hac
nocte repetent animam tuam que autem
parasti cuius erunt. Secundo qui est nobis
presunt supplicia etc. et ad penam magna
tamen potuit et eveniunt tempore quo
quo non presumant. Iob xxxvi subito
morientur et media nocte etc. et dicitur
luc xii mors. Quod subitum est quanto
non cogitatur et ideo dicitur mori subito
quia non precogitant. Hec ergo mors
peccatorum pessima et ideo timenda. Et ideo
mors quamvis anima est membris
tua omnium in iniusta etc. Unde et admira-
tione omni in iusto quadam angustia quibusdam
temporibus audita et vita et de
penas infernales sicut narrat Beda
de gestis anglorum de quodam in
solente qui cum infirmaretur premonitum
fuit a rege Kenredo ut confiteretur. Cui ait
quod tunc non faceret ne sodales ei
insultarent. Sed cum resurgeret a b[...]
firmitate aggravante ipsum visitavit
eum rex. Cui ait ille quod tunc nulla
sunt utilitas eum visitare ...

duo iuvenes pulchri intraverunt
quorum unus porrexit librum pulchrum
in quo erant bona que fecit
pauca pro d[...] non ceterum constabat
malignorum spirituum quorum minor
protulit librum horrende visionis
enormis magnitudinis et ponderis
importabilis in quo erant descripta
omnia scelera mea que fecit vel
cogitavi tetris litteris. Dixerunt ad
illos albos iuvenes quid hos
hic statis est nostri quibus illi cum
est dicite eum in cumulum damp-
nationis duo qui percusserunt me unus
in capite alius in pedibus et cum ad
cor pervenient moriar. Sicque
tamen ad extremum ad inferna per-
rexit et sic est scilicet. Non perdidit
cum ista non postea sed alios qui
dissimilit penitere. Ait Beda vidi
et narrat de quodam fabro in
venie ignis et sustentabat
in monasterio aliquis pro opere necessitate
deserviebat qui ebrietati
et aliis malis magnis in nocte
sedere in officina sua quamvis
ad psallendum etc. qui infirmatus
et pervenit ad diem necessitatis
eius adhuc morarentur inde in sabbatis
apostolos et sanctos dicit sic et celum
omni ecclesie qui Christum dampnaverunt
et lucis fratri inimici et ceteros
tunc ad ignis ait desperans
quod non sunt tamen visitandi
iam eo quo vidit indicium sum in
de spiritu et sine viatico abiit
et corpus in monasterio sepultum est nec
pro aliquo orare licet vidit
ut desperata fuit in pericula
puer. Unde beatus Stephanus
videt celos apertos ait beda est
dicit vidi vias omni ergo impiis est
timenda mors pessima

: Et multo magis alie mortes
sunt timende quia mors cor-
poris non est nisi umbra mortis ut
dicit glossa moralium xvi Job et produxit in
lucem umbram mortis et comparatio
est ut dicit ibidem morali vii sobi-
nec comparet de sompno sub... Et mors
enim peccati sunt ... magis
timenda quam mors corporis quia
mors anime est cum eam deserit deus
mors corporis cum anima deserit corpus
ut dicit de civitate dei xiii c ... et quanto
melior deus quam anima tanto peior deser-
tio quam ab anima et ideo sancti potius
sunt mortem corporis ut ... et
potius ut dicit scriptura Daniel
xiii ... et michi est undique et in-
cidere in manus vestras quam pec-
care in conspectu dei.
Quanto magis sunt timende alie
mortes scilicet pene eterne sive
sit pena eterna ... solius ... ete
cum corpore quam ... est sicut mors
patet de duabus autem loquitur de pri-
ma morte ... de ci. dei xiii c ... ubi
ait prima mors animam nolentem
corpore pellit secunda animam nolentem
tenet in corpore et ideo semper pena
mors que ... nunc potest dici
neque vivus neque doloribus corporis
carere moriendo et similiter de ci.
xiiii c xiii infine quod secunda mors
... quia nec anima nunc deo
data est quae anima deo alienata
erit nec corpus quod eternis dolo-
ribus subiacebit ac per hoc durior
quia finiri morte non poterit.
Quam dure et dire sunt iste
mortes patet consultitudine
tormentorum et multitudine tormentorum te-
porum et mediocritate perpetua pri-
vatione demonum et ... penis
eius. Cuius quod dicit apocalypsis xx
... mittitur in stagnum
ignis et sulphuris ubi et bestie et

pseudo propheta cruciabuntur die et nocte
in secula seculorum. Sed super omnia est dure pene
conspectione visione dei et ... horas
secundum ... ut dicit Crisostomus super ... q.
aliqua gehenna ... ego autem
... illius glorie multo amariorem ge-
henna pena esse ... consequenter ...
mille ... gehennas nichil
tale dicit quale est a ... illa gloria
... quod audire ... nomi-
nis ... qui ... eum in-
... non ... et ... decem milia
... est sustinere ... quam fa-
ciem illam mansuetam ... indignan-
tem ... et ... illa oculum non ferentem
videre nos et ... de hoc ...
ut dicit mat xxv ite maledicti in
ignem eternum in hoc quod dicit ite
notatur visione dei separatio. Quod sequitur
ait ignem eternum penarum insinuatur
magnitudo et vastitudo. Et apocalypsis xx
et ... missi sunt in stagnum
ignis ... mors secunda et ... sequitur
de ... et ... et ... tem-
... ut possunt illas evadere
qui ... mortis per ... con-
... non ledentur a morte secunda
apocalypsis xxi.
Quam vis autem mors secunda ... pa-
... magistro dei et multo appetenda
... prius felicitatem per
... ut dicit apostolus philip.
... desiderium habens dissolvi et esse
cum Christo ... ut
... de vivendo vel de
moriendo ... nec ...
... sicut fuit de beato Martino
... post
post mortem ... in spe
in morte sua ... ut dice-
bat ille ... optimus ... sepa-
ratur anima mea morte ...
... de corpore et ...
... cum sedente ...
sub ... dominus

Et tunc oritur gloss. extra job xi. q̄ si ti
te opprimi putaueris orieris ut luci-
fer. id est quod dicit moriens stella dicitur
natalicia. Unde et frequenter ecclesia
loquitur de morte istorum ait quod
mors eius est natalis dies ||

c. Quando mors ||
imminet. timere debet et studiose
preparare. job xxiii. hic opponitur. Deus
ceteris iudiciis in morte. vel de omnibus
electorum in morte ubi dicit quod et
de omnibus semper diuina iudicia per-
timescant. Et nunc tamen hic non est
et incumbit eo ad soluendum quando
qui omnibus debitum veniente districto
iudicio presente se cernit et fit tanto
timor atrocior quanto et retribucio eterna
iminet. Unde et pruatur solum cum
appropinquans et tenebrarum propter spem s-
tiens. Sancti in agonia tempore, orare
non possunt sed cum metus impse cernunt
cognoscit morte appropinquante. Sequitur
Considerandum quia nec hic quidem
sunt aliquo virtute quod laudabiliter
gessimus. Si remota pietate iudicent
vel homo mereri in iudicio coram domino
Et vero apostolus paulus ait ad Cor. 4. Nichil
tibi conscius sum sed non in hoc iustificatus
sum. Jacobus. In multis offendimus
omnes. 1. Jo. 1. Si dixerimus quod
peccatum non habemus nos ipsos seducimus
Quid facient tabule si tremunt
columpne. aut quid ut virgulta in mo-
tu stabunt si tanquam pauoris turbe
hastabunt et celi columpne quando etiam
tremunt. Job. Columpne celi contre-
miscunt et pauent ad nutum eius
Et multo debet quisque tunc timere
pro multitudine et ignorancia
et insufficiencia de peccatis illius re-
tributio et propter tamen pro bonorum suorum
imperfectione quia omnis iusticie
quasi pannus menstruate. Ysa. 64. et Job
Si lotus fuero quasi aquis niuium et
Sequitur tamen sordibus intinges

me. Mala enim nostra sunt pura
mala. sed bona nostra non sunt pura
bona. dicit et mortalitas in fine 30.
job quoniam in iusticia humana mors
et vituperabili iniquitas honorum. Si re-
mota pietate iudicetur. Quia vix
aliqua iniquitas sine placet iudicio.
unde dicitur. Ecclesiastes 4. Nemo
homo potest intelligere iniquitam suam
et ecclesiastici quod nescit homo an amore
an odio dignus sit. Hic multi
quisque timere ut obmendatis insatia-
bilem credat quia zelus et furor
viri non parcet in die vindicte. Proverb.
vi. Item multo debet timere tunc
propter hostem impugnacionem fraudulenciam
et infestacionem. Si enim contra beatum
astitit hostis martinus moriente ut eum
temptaret vel terreret. Quibus tunc fecerit
dolore. Unde et in vita beati bernardi
quod cum infirmaretur et infirmitas eius
spiritu in extasi assistit sathanas in
presens cum accusacionibus et
et omnia peccata et ira dei proprie
peccavit sunt. dicit nichil enim ait satis
vero non sum dignus ego nec pro-
pria possum regnum celorum optinere.
Certum est dominus meus quod duplici iure optinens illud,
neque hereditatis iure patris et ratio
iure passionis. Alterum horum ei
donabit. alterum donis in me
vendicans non confunder. et repulit
inimicus confusus abscessit et homo
dei impse reversus quievit. Et pecatum
alienum impediebat et coram Christo
quanto sancti in morte imminente timere
debent et confidere sancte in deo
et vigilare cogitare de statu in
quo sunt. Et si aliqua sunt
omissa de eis que debent agere
vel minus recte facta. quod non sit
mora ad eternalem et in iudicabit cum
quo tamen surgunt de omnibus. deo debito
anima. ||

Hoc sequitur de bonis que in vita sua
quod ante proximum diem obitus
sui libros ante dictatos et editos revi-
sit et quecumque in eis reprehensione di-
gnum sic hic continentur ante fuisse dictatum
vel scriptum / Sic adhuc eodem ipsi ma-
gistri correcta sunt alios et multos libros
scripsit de retractione / ut dicitur in
vita sua et Bonaventura / Quod insuper
psalmos davidicos qui de penitentia inscribuntur
poni ad parietem quos inspiciebat
quos legebat et ubertim et iugiter fle-
bat et ne intentio eius ab eo quam
impediretur ante x dies fere mortis quam
[illegible] de corpore postulavit ne quis
ad eum ingrederetur nisi tunc horis
quibus medici intrabant vel cum re-
fectio inferretur quod et factum est / Si igi-
tur [illegible] sit sicut studiosus [illegible]
[illegible] ne intentio eius impediretur
[illegible] contemplacione quo magis
quolibet alius debet esse intentus
studiosus / Item cum mortis immi-
neret punctum antiqui valde / ut
dicitur in vitis patrum libro 1 parte 3 / Di-
cit abbas helyas tres res timeo
una est cum anima egressura est de
corpore / alia cum sum occursurus deo /
tercia cum adversum me proferenda
fuit sententia / et proinde eadem quod
ait theophilus episcopus moriens beatus
es abbas arseni quia semper habu-
isti ante oculos horam istam et postea
dicitur quod abbas agathon cum moreretur
per tres dies mansit immobilis a-
pertos tenens oculos ad quem fratres ab-
bas ubi es quibus inquit in conspectu
divini iudicii assisto [illegible] et timeo
quibus ille laboravi [illegible] qua po-
tui in custodiendis mandatis
dei [illegible] homo sum [illegible] si pla-
cuerunt opera mea coram deo quia
aliter sunt iudicia hominum aliter
dei nec presumo [illegible] ante
deum / et cum vellet amplius in-
terrogare ait nolite multum

loqui quia occupatus sum / quo dicto
mortuus est in gaudio / Et ideo scriptum est Eccl
memor esto semper iudicii tui et ne
obliviscaris eorum in iudiciis et non
erit delictum in anima tua //
Sancti quidem et timent mortem ut visum
est et tamen gaudent morte quam im-
pertit eis spes divine visionis [illegible]
[illegible] huius [illegible] et protractionibus [illegible]
[illegible] huius mortalis vite quod patet
ut dictum est supra libro 1 et de beato
Bernardo / Qui desideravit venire ad [illegible]
[illegible] cum fratribus suis et quorundam
[illegible] ipse dicit de [illegible]
[illegible] mea / Item et sanctis morientibus
fiunt eis revelationes sancte de ipsa
gloria ad eorum confortacionem / Sicut nar-
ravit beatus gregorius libro dialogorum de paupere pa-
ralitico qui erogabat pauperibus
quidquid [illegible] potuit habere et in dolore
[illegible] gratiis et laudibus vacabat
qui moriens ait assistentibus numquid
auditis quam [illegible] laudes resonant
in celo et mortuus est et mira fragrancia
omnes repleti sunt usque post sepul-
turam / Et de hoc sicut patet supra
eodem libro 4 capitulo 11 de [illegible]
patet de romula ad quam in morte
venerunt duo chori et qui viri psalle-
bant et qui femine respondebant // Et sic
de tharsilla que ait in morte vere
[illegible] venit / Narrat gregorius libro 4 [illegible]
[illegible] cum damnatis quibusdam
ad tumulum pene fuit [illegible] predi-
cationes ut dictum est supra / Et sic sanctis
ad augmentum sue glorie revelant [illegible]
revelationes fiunt sicut dictum est
Et ante [illegible] cecatur
et ut omnibus [illegible] moni-
tum [illegible] et ipsos sunt
narrat gregorius super [illegible] libro 4 19 / De quadam
monacho [illegible] monacho
[illegible] et assistentibus fratribus
clamavit ecce draconi datus sum

z ad deuorandum te cum sic diceret sacerdos
cas inprime dicens Volo me signare
sed non possum quia brachia ab eo
comprimuntur z capud meum absorbuit
z cum hec diceret pallens z tremens
sed vehementer cepit infirmus orari
z orationi adiuuante fratribus admirate
z ille repente ait gratias deo ecce rece-
ssit draco Iam dracones mali fugit draco
qui me acceperat z mox finiuit dicens Ecce
monachum de monte a eduna dispe-
ratione sua plura inicia egritudo
plura purgauit/ patet ergo efficacia
orationum in fugando demones nec
non z utilitas de assistencia seruorum
circa morientes//

c Quibus patet aliqualiter qualiter homo
debet se parare ad mortem in tota
vita sua z specialiter qualiter se debet
parare circa mortem/ qualia sunt circa
eo sunt que sepultus post occi-
sum magis sunt minorum placita quam
defunctorum subsidia/ Vnde cum aliqui pro se
ipsis sepulturam precipi oberit pro
nobis aut nulla/ ponit enim augustinus de
cura pro mortuis agenda parte prima
ubi similiter de hoc narrat de corporibus
sanctorum martirum in quibus gentiles
z inimicos pietatis in eadem formam
inequalem tamen memorie relinquentur
quam diuitias promisse z ut dixerunt
xpiani in ostendendo xpiani deum contempnit
tamen vitam multo magis contempne-
bat sepulturam/ z ibi bene de hoc vi narrat
in vitis patrum li. i. parte ix de ipso
honorifice sepulto z de solitario
misto comesto a bestiis z eundem ad-
miranti de hoc parte angelus quod quia
ille habuit parum boni operis in hoc seculo
recepit mercedem suam z quia
aliquis modicum habuit culpe recepit
hic in pena quod sit sunt comesti
a bestiis/ z idem de mite cum dominum
gentis impia z honorifice sepultura
ipse tandem cum//

a Quod a' presunt mortuis sepeliri in
ecclesiis/ Idem ut quoniam z dictat
quod si desit supplicationes que
sunt recta fide z pietate pro mortuis
pro eo quod nichil prodesse spiritibus
eorum quod in locis sanctis examinata
eorum corpora ponuntur z ideo cum fidel
inhi deque loco l. desiderauit in
basilica martiris corpus sui filii de
functi poni Ubi quidem credidit eius
animam meritis martiris adiuuari
hoc quod credidit supplicatio quedam
fuit z hoc profuit/ Et quidem z quod ad
idem sepultum recurrit cum z festi-
nabus magis magis quam concedit
adiuuat defuncti spiritum non mor-
tui corporis sed vocati memoria
ubi in mente affectus a libro dicto hoc
z de ad decauillatur dei li. i. ca.
xii nullo v aut supra/ quod occa
eorum pompe z sic de aliis sunt magis
placita uiuorum quam subsidia
defunctorum/ Non tamen ut ait idem
de contempnenda z abiicienda
sunt corpora defunctorum maxime
iustorum quibus tamen organis
ad opera bona usus est spiritus sed
quod non antiquorum iustorum
sunt officiosa pietate curata
z exequie celebrata z sepultura
prouisa ut de abraham z de ysaac
z de iacob z ioseph z de tobia
qui quidem propter sepulturam z causam
corpus domini fuisse honorifice
sepultum z sic de aliis hec autem predictus
cum aug/ Nos hoc amonet quod
insit in illis cadaueribus sanctis Ex
talia officia pietatis placent
deo ad fidem hominis ascendenda
z in sanctum de hoc multum aug. z de
hoc est l. dial. de sepultis in
ecclesiis dicunt de sanctimoniali

que sunt criminibus gravia sed
augent [illegible]
que cum esset in ecclesia sepulta
nocte sunt visi custodi quod cor-
pus ante altare per medium secaba-
tur una pars igne comburebatur altera
remanente intacta cuius combustionis
signum in crastino apparuit in mar-
more. Gregorius patet quod hiis
quibus peccata non sunt dimissa ad
maius iudicium sacra loca prosunt
tamen non valent ad minimum. Item
narrat de alio quodam sepulto in ecclesia
[illegible] et in nocte [illegible]
sancti martini quam ecclesia [illegible]
fuit clamantem custodi ecclesie [illegible]
Dic [illegible]
[illegible] quam [illegible]
non [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ad [illegible]
in [illegible]
defuncta [illegible]
[illegible] Item Gregorius
[illegible] De abbate [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] monachum
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] monachus [illegible]
[illegible] Quales [illegible]
[illegible] de sepulturis
narrat [illegible]
[illegible] Quod [illegible]
morte et [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] idem [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Dicit quibus [illegible]

[illegible] sepulchri [illegible] nichil [illegible]
omnis sepultura [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] Alii [illegible]
[illegible] Alii [illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] qui [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible] nichil [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] nichil [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] sepulturam
[illegible]
[illegible] quod [illegible] quod [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] que [illegible]
sunt
Quidam autem putaverunt quod pre-
stant [illegible] de omnibus
[illegible] que sunt
[illegible] impo-
[illegible] Unde narratur [illegible] de gestis
anglorum [illegible] uno nobili
qui [illegible] fuit ductus
ab angelis in [illegible]
[illegible] et cum
[illegible]
[illegible] et ignibus [illegible]
[illegible] que esset [illegible] et qui ignes
[illegible] que [illegible] quorum
[illegible] ignis [illegible] quia non

implent homines quod in bapt.mo promis-
erit. Beda tamen quia multi Britan-
nos promit homines amen celestem
eorum dispendio et destructionis. Et in-
pietatis Cum infidelis pestilentia
qui ignes admiravi pullo et cognovi-
mus. Videtur Bergonos in ignibus
volantes et sine bella qua post
viginti opus iecerunt punita per eos
qui bergognonie quod nepotum
iniustum bona accepit et de anglis
bona in igne perire aut omnia bona
potentes recepisse sic et de pene-
cibus pariter est detentum aut
anglici nos et cum an.dni sed et deum
persuasionis percepit. Ignem ei an
quod invenisse quod aut in te
enim nec habuit ad magna patrum
incendii possibile pervenit in ille et
maioribus. Sic et sic fuit de isto qui
sustinuit pena pecunia quam
accepit ubi sed quod et de illis
qui accipiunt bona aliorum spoliant
nec reddunt. Cum hec cardinali
curiosi sunt adiunxit ipse fideles quam
cives factum multos et alios consili-
generos ut non cognovit illud illud
quod cogitavit in libro de regno noman-
norum magni Caroli. Quinimo
tenuit in exemplis in templis quod cognov-
imus ipse sic accepit videbat et dicebat
sunt pena sua tempore quem ven-
dicavit et de sol. an in nobilitatibus
proprie respondit. Dum apparuit mortuus
post 30 diebus impetus dicens quod in
tristi clave remissi spatio mo-
riste mortuis per 30 dies et aut
fuisse in loco infernali unde egressus
primum spatio et 60 ponendum in me
paradisum fratrum et vigilaverit tunc
sub clamorem demonum in acie
pars sonum et suorum fratrum et ma-
gnus et minus raptus et per 40
dies in vestigio eandem placere.

distravit ab urbe et dictis quotidi-
gimus et sancte illa propter deum in
quod ab inferno egressio ad paradisum
sed sancte loci infernalem vocat
locum penalem.
In cognoscere et invenit quod in
testamento dimittit bona illis
qui possunt posse per mortem
contra sunt pauperes. Quia in-
enim de defunctorum solvunt
dilationem sunt per eos aut patres
mater esse aut seniores cognatorum
indicavit et cum fuit in agone
aut mortis absque suis hostie
pariter qui dixit et ubi aut et
per mortem multum solet cras
mortuorum pro ablatione hostie ut
narrat Beda qui fuit adiuti-
onis ablatione panis de illo qui
fuit in civitate religiosus et
ipse filii eius dictis eius presbiteri
offerre quemdam quibus diebus
vincula eius solvebantur qui per
longum tempus cognovit quod
illis diebus ipse presbiteri offerebat.
Compertum narrat Beda de anglorum
gestis libro 3 de quodam capto et
religioso qui habebat fratrem germanum
abbatem qui celebrabat pro
germano missam et tamen qui
vinculis vinculis poterat religari
hora tamen qua et ubi frater abbas
missam quam pro eo celebrabat
super pueros qui prima vertente
narravit sic quod quod tales
hora solvebatur vincula. Bigamus.
ablatas bonum esse maxima sunt
in vivis credendum quod in ma-
gna in liberatione anime anima
quamvis quinque effecit ad invenire
offertorium quod cognoscit quod ubi per-
tinerent de multis pro liberatione
suffragiis minorum

Tantum sciatur qui possunt
iuvari suffragiis ecclesie post
mortem nostram ut ait Augustinus in encheridio. Et ca-
pitulo de cura pro mortuis agenda
est quedam medij non valde
mali non boni ut ipsi non queant per
merita nec tam malis ut non
possit per merita et tam boni
ut ipsi non queat et in fine in
malis ne ic valet legis adiuncta
cum hec dicta sciuerit. Dampnati
ergo non iuuantur suffragiis minorum
impugnationis actibus immanent.
Sed vero regnantes per deum cum in-
diget. Sed ille absque eo illa pe-
nitus liberantur. quia dampnati
cremabuntur. Sic ad noctem et plagam in
stagno ignis et sulphuris. Ysaie vltimo
quorum ignis non extinguetur. nec
vermis moriet. ypa ultro quando
duxit dominus in iudicio. Item ma-
ledicti in ignem eternum Matthei xxv. De
loco est possibilis liberatio et animi
purgatorio. Sed ad Corinthios. Hic cum pu-
rgabit. quasi per ignem. et de ipso
loco impugnacione. quod Iob
ibi ca. et per hunc locum sicut in regno
celorum erit eterna beatitudo qui glo-
riosus intrabit in gaudium domini
ut cum intrabunt gaudentes
in gaudium non gaudium in ipsis
tu sunt ut ait Augustinus in prologo in
fine. Ubi multa de hec dicuntur
cum gaudium erit quod ad omnes
aspicere intrabit multum erit ait
Ieremias x. Ibi erit erunt beati
in festo sine fine gaudio eterno
sunt ut ait Iohannes xvi. Dies
festus meus ait filius dei gau-
dium sine fine eternitas sine labe
sine sanitas sine morbo et de li-
bro de ci. dei ultimo in fine quanta
erit felicitas ubi nullum erit

malum quod nullum latebit bonum
et sequitur. Perfecte vacabimus et perfecte vi-
debimus quia ipse est deus qui est
finis causa et dicitur et ipse finis est
desideriorum qui sine fine videbitur
sine fastidio amabitur sine fatiga-
tione laudabitur. Hoc munus hic affectus
hic actus pro deus omnibus erit sicut
vita eterna quod ut ait Ieremias
beati qui habitant in domo tua in
secula seculorum laudabunt te ait psalmista
et hic finis huius collationis. Sic
vos iuniores predicatores digne
premissa respice et in fine eorum
attendite cum variis hominibus valeat
quod sunt deum videre corrigunt in-
tentum que sunt omissa supplete
perfecte que sunt superflua. Similiter
minuite et indulgentiam collatorum pro
deorum penitendo eandem intelligendo
per deum pulla addendum eorundem pre-
dicatoribus et cetera quod ad hunc
finem tractata non sunt ponenda.
Insuper quia non sunt indocta. sic exemplis
aperienda magna. Tamen in
vocatione que debeant
de eorum sunt que per psalmum vocata
prout ait in ii. ad Romanos et de personis qui
primo nobis tradidit quibus aliqui
devotos publicam adiunxerit et in
presentes paginam huius collationis sub-
lationem et devotionem et rationem salutarem
gratia illuminante sudavit adimplere.

Explicit collatio

III

IV